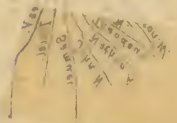
Gc
929.2
D66do
1158646

M. L.

GENEALOGY COLLECTION

ALLEN COUNTY PUBLIC LIBRARY
3 1833 00860 7431

DODD GENEALOGIES.



ARBOR CONSANGUINITATIS, showing the Male Descendants of **DANIEL DOD**, who was born in England and died at Branford, Conn., 1665_6

1646 _ 1863

GENEALOGIES

OF

THE MALE DESCENDANTS

OF

DANIEL DOD, OF BRANFORD, CONN.,

A NATIVE OF ENGLAND.

1646 TO 1863.

BY

BETHUEL L. DODD, M.D.,

AND

JOHN R. BURNET.

"One generation passeth away, and another generation cometh."

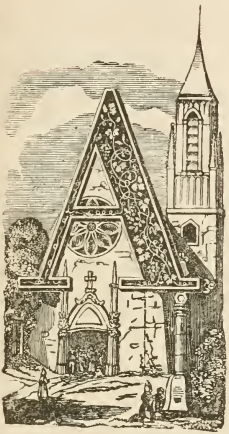
NEWARK, N. J.:

PRINTED AT THE DAILY ADVERTISER OFFICE.

1864.

1158646

PREFACE.



DESIRE to know something about our ancestry is natural to mankind, and has the sanction of divine authority. Several chapters of the Bible, both of the Old and New Testaments, are occupied with genealogies, in which many names are given, not because the persons were distinguished above their fellows, but merely to trace out unbroken lines of descent. Matthew gives the genealogy of Christ, on the side of his reputed father, from Abraham down; and Luke, on the side of his mother up through David and Abraham to Adam. The tracing of such a long line of descent was only possible among a people who held it a religious duty to preserve from generation to generation their family records.

The practice of preserving at least the names of ancestors is common to widely separated races. We are told that in China there are descendants of the celebrated philosopher Confucius, who can exhibit an authentic genealogy, through more than sixty-five descents, up to that celebrated man. The Arabs, it is said, rival the ancient Hebrews in their attention to genealogy. But usually it is only where wealth and rank depend on descent

that the record, if kept at all, is kept with adequate care beyond a few generations. While every man admits that the preservation of his own Family Record is a duty that he owes to his children, too many neglect to transcribe the records of their fathers and grandfathers, so that when the originals of those records become lost in the lapse of time, the only evidence of descent that remains is most likely that found in old wills and deeds; evidence, valuable in many cases, but apt to be imperfect, as men are liable either to die without wills, or else to omit the naming of all their children in their wills.

The laws of the early settlers of New England prescribed that births, deaths and marriages should be entered on the town records, and these records are now precious to the genealogist. Unfortunately no such registry was prescribed in New Jersey till within a recent period; and it is even now but very imperfectly carried out. If our ancestors, when they first came to Newark, voluntarily kept town or church records of births, deaths and marriages, those records have long since been lost.

In England there have long been kept Parish Registers of marriages, births, and, I believe, also of deaths. In many cases, probably, these registers date back two or three centuries; though many of them must have been destroyed in the civil wars, or have perished from the mere lapse of time. It may be that in some of these registers, if we knew where to look for them, we might find some account of our origin, before our ancestors came over the Atlantic. But as there are ten thousand parishes in England, and but few of us know exactly from what parish our ancestor came, the project of crossing an ocean to make such a search is not, upon the whole, a very feasible or promising one.

Most of us, therefore, must be content with such conjectures as we can make from the name transmitted to us, aided by the very uncertain light of tradition. Thus it happens that most of our American genealogies necessarily begin with one of the early settlers of New England. And surely we need not seek a more honorable beginning. Nay, from the want already mentioned of early public records of births, marriages and deaths in New Jersey, and the loss of too many family records, the descendants of many of our old Newark families are unable to trace back their ancestry with any degree of certainty, even to the first settlement of Newark. It is due chiefly to the early labors of the late Rev. Stephen Dodd, (as we shall duly acknowledge in the proper place,) that the descendants of Daniel Dod are more favored in this respect. The little work of Rev. Stephen Dodd was published in 1839. It was hoped that he would be able to revise and enlarge it before his death, but that hope was frustrated by the failure of his eye-sight, and his other infirmities.

Within a few years a zeal for genealogical research, in which Mr. Dodd was one of the pioneers, has become rife in New England; and among the descendants of New Englanders, the number of published genealogies may now be reckoned by hundreds. The emulation reached New Jersey, and several of our old Newark families have been awakened to the importance of collecting, before it was too late, their scattered records and traditions.

However inviting the subject, as concerning a man's own immediate ancestors, the task of compiling a full genealogy of so large a family as the one here attempted, was sufficiently formidable and forbidding to intimidate most men from undertaking it. One man was, however, found—Dr. Bethuel L. Dodd, of Newark—who had

all the energy and patience which an enthusiastic love for the work could inspire; but with a very large medical practice on his hands, his leisure would have been insufficient to enable him unaided to digest and arrange the multitude of scattered items of information, which his unwearied diligence during four years had collected; and so the chief part of this necessary work was assigned to one, who was known as having some skill and experience in genealogical research, acquired during diligent labors extending at intervals through several years, in collecting materials for an account of the descendants of his own maternal ancestor, Edward Ball, and others of the first settlers of Newark.

Many others have also lent their aid in collecting the materials for the work. Next to Dr. Bethuel L. Dodd, the reader who here finds his genealogy, is most indebted to the zeal and liberality of Daniel Dodd, Esq., of Newark. Dr. Isaac D. Dodd and Amzi Dodd, Esq., of Bloomfield, ought also to be mentioned, as having rendered valuable aid. Our obligations to others are recorded in the proper places.

The possession of a genealogical record, such as but few families can show, is adapted to subserve other purposes than those of mere family pride. In reply to the question of utility, it is enough to point out the obvious advantage, in case some childless man of the name should leave a fortune seeking heirs. Here is an advantage, not more to the few who may be able to trace their title by the information given in this work, than to the far greater number, who, without such a guide, might suffer loss of time and money, and bitter disappointment in the end, which the certain knowledge of their descent found in this volume would save them at once.

But there is a higher and more certain utility than this; the

utility of knowing, that many men of the same descent with ourselves, have risen by honorable and upright conduct before God and man, and by diligence in their respective callings, to positions of high respectability and usefulness. That pride of ancestry is surely both useful and laudable, which shall prompt us to emulate the many virtues of our Puritan ancestry,—their fortitude, industry, benevolence, temperance, honesty, and piety. While there are degenerate and unworthy members of all families, we would fain hope that so far as this volume has any influence, its effect will be, to make the numerous family whose lineage it records, still more worthy of their descent and their connections.

It formed no part of our original design to include any descendants in the female line; since to include them all would swell the work to an inconvenient and expensive bulk. But in the course of preparing the work, the temptation often presented itself to insert notes giving the names of descendants in the female line, especially of the first generation. And these notes are suffered to stand, from an opinion that to erase them would materially diminish the usefulness and attractiveness of the book.

And when such information was readily accessible, we have given brief notes of the descent and connection of a few other families that intermarried with the Dodds,—as the Condits, the Williams, the Baldwins, &c. If these notes add to the interest and value of the book, they require no apology. There are other families who have equal claims on our attention, but as it was manifestly impracticable to notice all, we adopted the simple rule of giving such information as came first to hand. Those who may find their families very briefly noticed, or not at all, in this book, may, it is hoped, be induced to prepare and publish full genealogies of their own.

As the value of a work like the present depends so largely on the correctness of its names and dates, great care and solicitude have been exercised to secure the highest practicable degree of accuracy in those respects. If any errors shall be discovered, the reader is asked to remember, that of the multitude of Family Records of which use has been made, we had the opportunity of copying directly from but few. In most cases, we had to rely on copies made by third persons; and in some cases, these, perhaps, copied two or three times. These copies, we believe, were generally made with much care; but some of them very probably contained errors, which we had no means of detecting.

We earnestly and respectfully beg all readers of this work, who may discover errors in names, dates or facts, or who may have authentic information for supplying omissions, to send the same to Dr. Bethuel L. Dodd, of Newark, that it may hereafter be printed, if of sufficient importance, in a SUPPLEMENT.

J. R. B.

INTRODUCTION.

THE name of Dod is an ancient one; and, as is often the case with very old names, it is difficult to form a satisfactory opinion of its etymology. It may be a dialectical variation of *Tod*, which signifies, in the North of England, a *fox;* also, in some parts of England, a heap, and a certain weight of wool. But the opinion which seems to us most probable is, that the little syllable *Dod* was used among the ancient Saxons of England as a familiar abbreviation of the christian name *Roderick*,* as Dick is used for Richard. It were easy in confirmation to push the parallel, and to show that subsequent modifications of the two names would be effected in the same manner—Dod, becoming Dodds and Dodson; and Dick, Dix (Dicks,) and Dixon (Dickson.) One of the most common modes in which surnames were formed in early times was by adding *s* or *son* to christian names, or abbreviations of christian names—*e. g.* Harry, Harris, Harrison; Jack, Jackson; Will, Wills, Wilson; Williams, Williamson; Robin, Robbins, Robinson, etc.†

The name, as a surname, appears to have been first used in the West of England, on the borders of Wales. Burke's Heraldry informs us, that the Dod family of Edge, in Cheshire, and that of Cloverly or Calverhill, in Shropshire, (both these counties border

---

* Or it may have been an abbreviation of David.

† The syllable, Dod, begins the name of several places in England, as Dodbrook, Doddington, Doddenham, Dodford, Dodworth, &c.

on Wales,) were traceable to the reign of Henry II., or to the twelfth century. The two families used nearly the same armorial bearings, showing them to have had a common origin. Those of the Dods of Edge in Cheshire, which seems to have been the elder branch, are thus described, in the peculiar language of Heraldry:

"*Argent*, on a fesse *gules*, between two cotises wavy *sable*, three crescents *or*: Crest, a serpent *vert*, issuing from and piercing a garb *or*. Motto, *In copia cautus*."*

We may suppose that the three golden crescents which were the principal device on the shield, commemorated some exploit against the Crescent in the time of the Crusades;† while the crest, a green serpent issuing from and re-entering a golden sheaf, is a symbolical expression of the motto, "Wary in plenty;"—indicating, we suppose, a sense of the dangers attendant upon prosperity, and of the consequent need there is of watchfulness against its corrupting and poisonous influence.

The name of Dodd is quite common in the British Isles. The Biographical Dictionaries mention several distinguished persons of the name; the eldest of whom was the eminent Puritan scholar and divine, Rev. John Dod. This learned and pious clergyman was born at Shotledge, in Cheshire, (another account calls the

* An explanation of the heraldric terms here used is given for the benefit of the uninitiated. By *fesse* (L. fascia, a belt) is meant a band occupying one-third of the shield across the middle; *cotise* (Fr. cote, side) signifies the narrow band equal to one-fourth of the fesse, situated on either side of it; *argent* (silver, white), *gules* (red), *sable* (black), *or* (gold, yellow), *vert* (green), represent the different tinctures; in other words, the metals and colors of the shield. When the shield is engeaved (not painted) these are distinguished by perpendicular lines for red, perpendicular and horizontal for black, dots for yellow, and oblique lines drawn from left to right for green.

† The *crescent* is frequently used to distinguish the coat of armor of a second brother, or junior family, from that of the principal branch.

IN COPIA CAUTUS

place Shotwich,) about the year 1549, and lived to the great age of ninety-six years, dying at Fausley, in Northamptonshire, in 1645. As it is not unlikely that the Dodd family of America are his descendants, we shall give a more particular account of him in an Appendix. We are told that he was the youngest of seventeen children; and that, while he lived at his first parish, Hanwell, in Oxfordshire, he had twelve children by his first wife, the daughter of Dr. Nicholas Bound. These twelve children were all born before the year 1600; but their names are not given, except one—Mr. Timothy Dod, also a Puritan clergyman, ejected from his living for non-conformity, in 1672.

The sixteen brothers and sisters of Rev. John Dod, and his twelve children, (to say nothing of more remote relatives,) are sufficient to account for a very numerous race of Dodds in the British Isles and in America. We note in a Dublin Directory for the year 1828, six of the name of Dodd among about 6,000 names, (including only the upper and middle classes, the gentry, merchants, traders and professional men.) In a list of subscribers to the funds of the London Asylum for the Deaf and Dumb, also embracing about 6,000 names, were three of the name of Dodd; namely, Charles Dodd, Esq., Camberwell; Robert Dodd, Esq., late of Hoxton; and Mr. William Dodd, Fleet street. Taking the mean of these two proportions, it would seem that about one man in fifteen hundred in the British Isles, bears the name of Dodd. (The old spelling Dod seems to have been more generally disused there than on this side of the Atlantic.)

In this country, if we may form an estimate from the Directories of our large cities, the name of Dodd occurs hardly so often, except in those places where the descendants of early settlers of the

name have multiplied. In a New York Directory for 1841, (before the Irish and German names became as numerous in proportion as they now are,) out of about 40,000 names there were 15 of the name of Dodd. The Dodds have increased in number since, but not in proportion to the population. In Philadelphia, in 1837, there were only two out of 30,000; but in 1859 there were six out of perhaps twice as many. Out of nearly 10,000 subscribers to the American Art Union in 1847, was only one Dodd, (T. S. Dodd, of Bangor, Maine); but out of nearly ten thousand subscribers to the funds of the American Board of Commissioners for Foreign Missions, up to 1852, were six of the name of Dodd, all but one, (Benj. Dodd, of Boston,) of the New Jersey family. Out of about 25,000 post-masters in 1855, there were six of the name of Dodd, none of whom seem to be of the New Jersey family.*

If we assume, as an average of these proportions, say in round numbers, one family in five thousand in the United States of the name of Dodd, there ought to be over one thousand families of that name. Of the descendants of Daniel Dod, as we shall presently show, we only know of about 250 adults.

The unfortunate Rev. William Dodd, LL. D. an eminent scholar and literary man in his day, executed in 1777, at the age of 48, for forging the name of his pupil, Lord Chesterfield, to obtain temporary relief from his pecuniary embarrassments, (hoping, doubtless,

---

* There were also two or three who spelt the name Dodds; and are assumed to be of a different stock, though the two names might possibly be in some cases changed by individuals, the one for the other, as we have known to be the case with some other names, differing only in a final *s*; *e. g.*, Reeve and Reeves. Out of about 18,000 post-masters in 1849, there were only two of the name of Dodd, one of whom was of the New Jersey family.

to be able to conceal the forgery by replacing the money,) was the son of a Rev. William Dodd, for many years Vicar of Bourne, in Lincolnshire. We read also of a Ralph Dodd, distinguished as a civil engineer, who died in 1822, aged a little over sixty. His son George, distinguished in the same profession, projector and resident engineer of Waterloo Bridge, died in 1827. We are inclined to think the Robert Dodd, whom we find mentioned in an English Encyclopedia, as a distinguished civil engineer, (died 1822,) was the same, named Ralph by other compilers. There is mention made also of a Charles Dodd, a Roman Catholic priest at Hawington, in Worcestershire, who wrote the Church History of England in three folio volumes, and died 1745. These are all the Englishmen of the name of Dodd who have a place in Appleton's Cyclopedia of Biography.

Burke's Heraldry mentions a Sir Samuel Dodd, "Lord Chief Baron of his Majesty's Court of Exchequer," whose widow, Dame Isabella Dodd, in 1722, made her will, directing that the arms of Dodd, (nearly the same as that already described,) should be borne by the husband of any female, who, by virtue of her will, should succeed to certain estates therein mentioned. The ancient estates of the elder branches of the Dodd family appear to have passed to the female line; as is the case with so many ancient families in England.

There is an Edward Dodd, a Fellow of one of the English Universities, who became conspicuous two or three years since, for the dignified self-control with which he endured an assault from a fanatical fellow collegian. His behavior was much like that of the old Puritan, John Dod, in somewhat similar circumstances.

Passing over to America, we find three of the name of Dod, (as

it was then always spelled,) among the earlier settlers of New England. These three were: Daniel Dod, who appears at Branford, Conn., about 1646; George Dod, whom we find at Boston a little later; and Edward Dod, who settled at Hartford, Conn., about 1700. The first and last we know have left behind them a numerous posterity, and so we presume has the second. From these three it is probable the far greater number of the name of Dodd in the United States are descended.

Whether Daniel, George and Edward were related, (that is to say, so nearly related as to recognize each other as kinsmen; for men of a common descent are often ignorant of their relationship, if remote,) there are now, we suppose, no means of ascertaining. It is probable enough, however, that Daniel and George, if not Edward likewise, were brothers or near kinsmen.

The descendants of Daniel Dod, of Branford, we have been able to trace out through nearly every ramification. They amount to hundreds, and are found in nearly all the States of the Union. The descendants of Edward Dodd are also known to be numerous; but we believe no full account of them has yet been made, though some of the branches are able to trace their descent up in an unbroken line to their ancestor Edward.* We do not know whether the descendants of George Dod, of Boston, have done any thing in the way of making out their genealogy.†

---

* Edward Dodd, of Hartford.

† In a list of passengers in ships bound to America in the year 1635, occur the names of James Dodd, aged 17, and George Dodd, also aged 17. They came over in different ships. We find no subsequent mention of James. *Possibly* he found his way to Virginia. The early records of Boston give the births of several children of George Dod and Mary his wife, beginning with

Mr. Samuel Dodd, merchant of Hartford, and his cousin James Dodd, have obligingly furnished us a statement of their descent from Edward Dodd. They state that Edward came to Hartford in 1683, in his 19th year, with his sister, who afterwards married a Mr. Richards of Hartford. This date, however, must be erroneous, as Samuel Dodd afterwards states that Edward died 1729, aged 46 years, which would make his birth 1683. Edward was the son of a John Dodd of Northamptonshire, England. He married Lydia Flowers of Hartford, Aug. 2, 1705. (We take this date from the old records of Hartford, as printed in the New England Genealogical and Historical Register.) They had ten children, four of whom were sons, viz., John, born 1707; Edward; Benjamin, (who did not marry;) and Timothy. The second Edward married Re-

---

a son Isaac, born 3d 7th month, 1651, after whom were several daughters. We suppose many of the Dodds of New England, and of course those of New England descent in other parts of the Union, are descended from George and Mary. There was a George Dod, baker, in New York, who, in 1702, made a will in favor of William Chambers, "his only friend."

In a list of prisoners in Canada, in 1756, occur the names of Joseph and Thomas Dodd, fishermen of Marblehead. A Thomas Dodd of Falmouth, now Portland, Maine, married Abigail Blackstone, 1755. Another Thomas Dodd was married not far from the same year in the old Dutch Church in New York. The Rev. Samuel Dodd, of the Mission of the Presbyterian Board in China, was ordained by the Presbytery of Ningpo, Nov. 3, 1861. Probably he was from New England.

There are also Dodds in the Southern States, tracing their descent to early residents of Virginia. Whether these last came from New England, or directly from England, it seems impossible now to ascertain. Finding in the list of Postmasters, Henry Dodd of Boiling Springs, Spartanburg D., South Carolina, and Benjamin T. Dodd of Eaton, Gibson Co., Tenn., we sent circulars to each, (the year before communication with those States was cut off,) and elicited the following information: Allen Dodd, wheelwright, of Fauquier Co., Virginia, (supposed to be of Welch descent,) had two sons, John and Nathaniel, with whom he removed to Rockingham Co., N. C., where he died

becca Barnard, March 14, 1744, and had eight children, of whom were four sons—John, born 1745; Elisha, 1747; Edward, 1749; and Ashbel, 1758. John, of Edward 2d, had John and Henry; and by a second wife, James, born June 10, 1786, now living. He has four sons, one John Dodd, at Quincy, Ill., the others at Hartford. Elisha, of Edward 2d, had Elisha, Josiah, Edward, Charles and Samuel, (our informant, the only survivor, born 1796.) Edward, of Elisha, was a sea captain, the other four merchants.

Samuel Dodd has three sons: William Henry Dodd of Hartford,

---

about the end of the last century. Nathaniel remained in Rockingham, while John removed to Spartanburg D., S. C., and afterwards to Tennessee, and died in 1841, aged 74. He had sons, Allen Dodd of Gibson Co., Tenn., (father of Benj. T.) Nathaniel Dodd of Providence, Boone Co., Mo., Henry Dodd of Spartanburg District, South Carolina, John Jefferson Dodd of Gordon Co., Georgia, and William Dodd, who died about 1857, in Spartanburg District, leaving a son John. The Allen Dodd of Virginia, who was father of this family, must have been born about 1740.

Other families of the name have been found in various parts of the country. For instance, in Rose, Wayne Co., New York, is a Zachariah Dodd, who has sons William, Zachariah and Asa, and several daughters. A Mr. Dodd, said to be a connection of this family, was, in Sept., 1860, struck with a fatal paralysis, while in the act of delivering an evening lecture in Victory, in the same county.

About a year since, a letter came addressed to George A. Dodd, Esq., of Orange, (deceased before the letter arrived,) from a Mrs. Thomas P. Laverty, of Milwaukee, stating that she had a brother of that name, of whom she had not heard in twenty years; and seeing the name in "an insurance book" wrote to inquire if he was her brother. Her maiden name was Maria Jane Dodd, and her father lived in New Jersey; but she does not give his Christian name and we wrote for fuller information, which, however, never came. We are thus unable to connect with any known branch of the descendants of Daniel Dod, Mrs. Laverty, her brother George A. Dodd, her two older sisters, one of whom married a Crawford, or her cousin Julia Dodd, who lived in New York, and married a Rolestane. Mrs. Laverty had a daughter in Milwaukee, Mrs. R. A. Clifford. It seems, then, there were Dodds even in New Jersey, who were not descended from Daniel of Branford.

artist; Thomas B. Dodd of Louisville, Ky., merchant; and Samuel Dodd, Jr., of Meriden, Conn., cashier.

Of the Hartford family is also Hon. Edward Dodd, lately member of Congress, of Argyle, Washington Co., N. Y. He informs us that his grandfather was Edward Dodd of Hartford; probably the Edward named above as the third son of the second Edward. This Edward 3d had three sons, (we omit daughters for want of room,) William Dodd, merchant of Hartford, (father of William Dodd of Cincinnati,) Henry Dodd, printer, of Salem, N. Y., and Thomas Dodd, goldsmith, of Hartford, all deceased. Hon. Edward Dodd, son of Henry, the printer, had but one child, Henry Stevens Dodd. He had brothers who died unmarried. There appear to be many other descendants of the first Edward Dodd in various parts of the country. It would seem that Benjamin Dodd of Boston, and his brother, Freeman Dodd of Water street, N. Y., refer their descent to the Hartford family.

Of those who spell the name Dodds, we shall only make note of Thomas Dodds of Newark. He was one of the vestrymen of Trinity Church, and died in the beginning of the year 1812. His widow, Mary, survived him many years, dying in March, 1845, in her 90th year.

In a catalogue of Text Books, published by Sheldon & Co., of New York, we find a *Mathematical Series*, by Prof. James B. Dodd, A.M., late Morrison Professor of Mathematics and Natural Philosophy in Transylvania University, Lexington, Ky. We have not been able to learn either his descent or even his present residence.

These particulars respecting families of the name of Dodd who do not belong to the house of Daniel of Branford, we place on

record hoping that they may be useful to persons of the name laboring to make out their own genealogies.

NOTE.—There was a B. Dod among the leading booksellers of London in 1754. We find also James Dod and Mrs. Dodd among the subscribers to a translation of the Hymns of Callimachus, 1755, by William Dodd, B. A., the same who was afterwards executed for forgery.* Thus it appears that the change of spelling from Dod to Dodd was becoming general in England a century ago. In this country very few retain the old spelling Dod, except the descendants of Lebbeus Dod of Mendham; but in old records before the Revolution, so far as I have observed, the name is uniformly spelled Dod.

It is unnecessary to follow the plan of Rev. Stephen Dodd, in giving an account of the first settlement of Southampton, of Branford, and of Newark. It does not appear that any person of the name of Dodd ever settled at Southampton, and as for Branford and Newark, the narrative in Stearns' History of the First Church of Newark leaves so little to desire that we cannot do better than refer our readers to that work. We confine ourselves, therefore, to the fortunes of Daniel Dod and his descendants, with some general observations concerning his associates.

It is hardly necessary to say that the early settlers of New England were, with very few exceptions, pious, sober and conscientious.

---

* Dr. Abraham Coles, of Newark, partner of Dr. B. L. Dodd, has a fine copy of this early work of the unfortunate William Dodd. The notes display great learning and research.

They were professors of religion at a time when making such profession exposed them to loss and exile. By the wind of trial the chaff was winnowed from the wheat. A people fit to conquer the wilderness and the savage tenants of the wilderness—fearing God and their own consciences, not man—was gleaned from the best of that Anglo-Saxon race which for two centuries has taken the foremost part in the world's history, and the peculiar circumstances of the first settlement of Newark led to a second sifting from among the best even of New England.

The name of Daniel Dod first appears at Branford about the year 1646. He was then, doubtless, a young married man, having a wife, Mary, and after a few years several sons and daughters sat round his table. Whence he came to Branford the records give no indication. The most probable conjecture is, that he was one of the twenty thousand emigrants who poured into Massachusetts, chiefly Boston, between the years 1630 and 1640, and from Boston and vicinity were distributed along the coast and rivers of New England.

The lot of the pioneer was one of toil, hardship and privation. The forests must be made to bow before his arm; his rude log cabin, even with the heaped up fires that blazed in its ample chimney, hardly sufficed to keep comfortable one accustomed to the much milder winters of his native land. His fare was generally coarse, often scanty; for the work of bringing the wilderness under cultivation was slow, and some crops uncertain. Daniel Dod and his wife sunk early under the hardships of pioneer life. The wife died in 1657, leaving six small children, the youngest but three weeks old. The husband followed her in 1665-6. Of the children thus left orphans, four joined themselves to the company of their kin-

dred, friends and neighbors, which, with their venerable pastor at their head, was about to seek a new home in the wilderness, on the banks of the Passaic.

It seems probable that at the death of Daniel Dod, both of his two oldest children, Mary and Anna, were already married. Mary, we know, was the wife of Aaron Blatchley; and three of her brothers, including Samuel, the little one, came with her and her husband to Newark, and remained there, though the Blatchleys, after a few years, returned to Connecticut. Anna seems to have married a Fowler of Guilford, and kept with her, her young brother Stephen. Thus the family was early divided. But Daniel, the eldest son of Stephen, when he grew up, removed to Newark; and as the male line of his brother, Samuel of Guilford, failed, all the existing branches in the male line of the descendants of Daniel Dod came in this way to be of Newark descent.

The early Dodds soon left the village of Newark to settle on the fertile lands in what is still called Dodd Town, between Orange and Bloomfield. As they multiplied, and became straitened for want of room, they removed over the mountains to Caldwell and Mendham. It was not till after the Revolution that they began to seek new homes in the remote West. Rev. Thaddeus Dod was one of the first of the family to cross the Alleghanies. Many others have since followed; and now descendants of Daniel Dod are found from New England to California, and even in tropical Cuba.

The following table will show how many descendants of Daniel Dod, in the direct male line, are recorded in this work. There, doubtless, were many others whose names we have not obtained, either because they died young, and the records are lost, or because they belong to branches, (as that of Joseph, grandson of

Timothy ; or Stephen, grandson of Stephen, jr.,) which have strayed away to parts unknown. In several cases, also, there are probably sons born since our last information was received:

Table showing the whole number of Male Descendants of Nine Generations, beginning with Daniel Dod of Branford.

I.	II.	III.	IV.	V.	VI.	VII.	VIII.	IX.
1	4	7	Thomas	7	13	8	8	.....
.....	.....	....	Daniel†	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
.....	.....	.....	Isaac	5	17	25	19	5
.....	.....	.....	Joseph	7	18	32	17	.....
.....	.....	....	Moses†	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
.....	.....	....	Amos	3	6	14	6	.....
.....	.....	.....	Caleb	2	8	13	1	.....
.....	.....	.....	Nathaniel	3	12	28	16	.....
.....	.....	.....	Silas†	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
.....	.....	.....	Stephen, jr	3	9	13	.....	.....
.....	.....	.....	Joshua	2	6	11	3	.....
.....	.....	.....	John	4	6	16	7	....
.....	.....	.....	David	2	7	13	8	.....
.....	.....	.....	Stephen, of Mendham	5	14	52	100	12
.....	.....	.....	John, the carpenter	5	8	8	6	.....
.....	.....	.....	Timothy	2	1	unknown.	.....	.....
.....	.....	.....	Samuel†	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
.....	.....	.....	Ebenezer†	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
.....	.....	.....	Samuel 3d	3	8	20	.....	.....
.....	.....	.....	Aaron	3	.....	.....	.....	.....
.....	.....	.....	Jonathan†	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
1	4	7	21	56	133	253	191	17

It will be seen that the branch of Stephen of Mendham, is by far the most numerous, especially the family of his son Daniel; one reason for which may be, that most of this branch early removed to the West, and thus had more room to expand.

Of these, the first five generations have wholly passed away. Samuel 2d, who died 1773, in his 78th year, is supposed to have been the last survivor of the third generation. His son Aaron, who died 1821, at the age of 83, was probably the last survivor of

the fourth generation. Of the fifth generation, there were several living within a few years. The last survivor, it is believed, was Joseph, son of Stephen and Ruth, who died in Wisconsin in 1860, aged 76. Jairus, son of Deacon Isaac; Daniel and Allen, sons of Joseph; Daniel and Amos, sons of Captain Amos; and David, son of David, all died at an advanced age, between the years 1850 and 1860.

Of the 133, whose names we have, belonging to the sixth generation, forty-five are living, (or were when last heard from,) the eldest being Stephen Dodd, of Illinois, son of Parmenas of Mendham; and Thaddeus Dodd, son of Parmenas of Bloomfield—both of whom, if yet living, are nearly eighty; and the youngest, Daniel Dodd, son of Joseph, of Wisconsin, who is only forty.

Of the 253, whose names we have recorded, as belonging to the seventh generation, 208 were living at our last advices. The oldest of this generation is sixty-five; not more than one or two others have seen three score years, and some are yet in the cradle. The list of this generation, therefore, is not yet complete. Judging from the rate of increase shown by the previous generations, the number of this generation may be expected to reach 275, or even 300, when the blanks in our list are all filled.

Of the 191 whose names we have, belonging to the eighth generation, 169 were living when last heard from. The oldest of this generation is but about forty, and only about fifty of the whole number are of the age of 21 and upwards. It will be many years before the list of this generation is closed, and then the number of names will probably be not far from 600.

The ninth generation is just beginning to come into being. We know of only one little boy living, (some others having died,) in

the line of Deacon Isaac; and eight living, whose names we have, (the oldest of whom is about eighteen years old,) in the line of Daniel, son of Stephen, of Mendham. There seems to be several others whose names we have not obtained. This generation is probably destined to number a thousand by the beginning of the next century.

Summing up the living descendants of Daniel Dod, in the direct male line, so far as now known to us, we have:

Sixth generation.....		45	—of whom are adults.....							45
Seventh	"	.....	208	"	"	"	"	.....		170
Eighth	"	.....	169	"	"	"	"	.....		50
Ninth	"	....	9	"	"	"	"	.....		—
			431							265

Though some few of these have died since our last advices, yet a much larger number have doubtless been born, and there are many whose names we have not obtained. We think it safe to estimate the living men and boys of the name of Dodd (or Dod) descended from Daniel of Branford, at five hundred in this year, 1863; about half of whom are adults; and probably 200 heads of families. The descendants in the female line, were it possible to reckon them up, would probably be found to amount to more than ten times that number.*

---

* As there are, on an average, in each generation, about as many daughters as sons, the rate of increase of *all* the descendants, the female line included, will be double the rate of increase of the male line alone. Thus if the male line *doubles* in a generation, (or 30 years) the male and female line together will *quadruple* in a generation; and an increase, in 3 or 4 generations, of ten fold in the male line will imply an increase of a hundred fold in the whole family, male and female. This calculation is, however, affected by intermarriages, and as these have been rather frequent, many descendants appear both in the male and female lines.

Just two centuries ago, (in 1663,) the male members of the family were five, (a father and four sons). The increase, then, has been one hundred fold in two hundred years, equal to ten fold every hundred years. If this rate of increase holds, there will be five thousand males of the name of Dodd descended from Daniel, in the year 1963, and such copies of this work as shall survive the wear and tear of a century, will then be sought for not merely by thousands of the name of Dodd, but also by many thousands besides, who will trace their descent to the Dodds in the female line.

Of the descendants of Daniel Dod, the following have been in the Gospel ministry:

	DECEASED.	LIVING.
Line of Thomas,		Rev. John F. Dodd, Newark Conference.
Line of Isaac,	Rev. Stephen Dodd,	Rev. John Dodd, Wyoming Co., N. Y.
Line of Joseph,		Rev. Edward M. Dodd, Smyrna, Turkey.
Line of Joshua,	Rev. Bethuel Dodd.	
Line of John,		Rev. Stephen G. Dodd, Randolph, Mass.
Line of Stephen of Mendham,	Rev. Thaddeus Dod,	Rev. William Dod.
	Rev. Cephas Dod,	Rev. Charles L. Dod, Jackson, Tenn.
	Rev. Prof. Albert B. Dod,	Rev. William A. Dod, Princeton.
		Rev. Luther Dodd, Iowa.
		Rev. Augustus V. Dodd, Polo, Ill.

There are, in our record, six physicians, (besides three or four deceased,) viz: Dr. Isaac D. Dodd of Bloomfield, Dr. Bethuel L. Dodd of Newark, Dr. Thaddeus Dodd and Dr. Elias F. Dodd of Western Pennsylvania, Dr. John B. Dod of Cuba, and Dr. Stephen B. Dodd of Martinsburg, Ohio.

The number of lawyers is, we believe, less than of either clergymen or physicians. Daniel Dodd and Amzi Dodd are of high repute at the Newark bar. The former was several years an alderman of Newark, and the latter is now (1863) a member of the New Jersey Legislature from Bloomfield. Besides these, we only recollect Samuel C. T. Dodd, of Franklin, Pa.

Most if not all the above were men of collegiate education; and three or more are, or were, professors in colleges. It would appear, then, that of the adult members of the Dodd family, about one in fifteen belong to the three learned professions. Certainly the family has furnished more than its proportion of men of superior talent and education, and especially of clergymen.

But it is a still greater honor to the family that, as a general rule, it has maintained during two centuries the old Puritan characteristics of piety and morality; of energy and thrift; of honesty and benevolence, which distinguish so honorably the best of the descendants of the pilgrim fathers of New England.

The family has likewise been honorably distinguished for patriotism. All of the name who were of age to bear arms, it is believed, periled their lives for their country in the revolutionary struggle, and several served as officers of the militia, at a time when the whole body of the militia, in this part of the State, was frequently called into active and dangerous service. And in the dreadful civil war in which we are now engaged, several of the descendants of Daniel Dod are risking their lives for their country, some as officers and others in the ranks of our brave volunteers.

Let us hope that the immense sacrifices of treasure and blood, of comfort and of family ties, which we are now required to make for our country, are not to be in vain; and that the Dodd family of a century hence, rising with the country they aided to wrest from the savages and the wilderness, and to defend from foreign foes and domestic traitors, will find themselves prosperous, honored and useful citizens of the greatest nation on the earth; preserving alike on the farm and in the workshop; in the college, and in the pulpit; at the bar, and in the halls of legislation, the manly and pious characteristics of their New England ancestry.

ORDER OF ARRANGEMENT.

In order to secure a systematic arrangement of the work, and to facilitate reference, we will divide the genealogical matter into three Parts, corresponding to the three main branches of our Genealogical Tree, viz: those of Daniel 2d, Stephen of Guilford, and Samuel 1st, (the second branch, that of Ebenezer, having been cut off abruptly.) Each Part will also be divided into Sections, according to the number of the great-grandsons of Daniel 1st. These having lived, in most cases, to a time recent enough to be remembered by persons yet living, it is probable that many will know enough of their descent to be able to recognise their ancestor in one of the names in the last column of the following list, in which the Sons of Daniel 1st are placed in the second column, his Grandsons in the third, and his Great-grandsons in the fourth:

I.	II.	III.	IV.		
				Date of Death.	Age.
Daniel 1st..	Daniel 2d..	Daniel 3d..	Thomas	1815	92
			†Daniel 4th	1795	70
			Isaac	1804	76
			Joseph	1789	58
			†Moses, (died young.)		
			Amos	1811	74
			Caleb	about 1780	40
		Stephen... (the Cooper)	Nathaniel		
			‡Silas		
			Stephen, Jr.	about 1797	about 60
			Joshua		
		John.....	John, the Assessor	1795	69
			David	1817	83
	†Ebenezer..				
	Stephen...	Daniel..... (of Guilford)	Stephen of Mendham	about 1760	57
			John, the Carpenter	1768	57
			Timothy	about 1761	
		‡Samuel..... (of Guilford)	‡Ebenezer	1782	77
			†Samuel	1751	44
	Samuel 1st	Samuel 2d.	Samuel 3d	1795	59
			‡Aaron	1821	83
		‡Jonathan..	†Jonathan		

From this table it will be seen that Daniel 1st had four sons, seven grandsons, and twenty-one great-grandsons. Omitting those marked † who died without children, and those marked ‡ who have descendants, if any, in the female line only, there remain fourteen great-grandsons of Daniel 1st, namely, five sons of Daniel 3d, three sons of Stephen the cooper, two sons of John 1st—making ten great-grandsons derived through Daniel 2d, the eldest son; three sons of Guilford Daniel, making three great-grandsons derived through Stephen the second son; and one son of Samuel 2d, being one great-grandson derived through Samuel 1st, the youngest son of Daniel 1st.

Now as the number of Great-grandsons constituting the heads of the living representatives of Daniel of Branford, in the direct male line, are ascertained to be fourteen, we make the number of Sections fourteen. It will be seen in the scheme hereafter given, that Part I. comprehends all the Descendants of Daniel 1st, *through the line of Daniel 2d*, the eldest son of Daniel 1st. Daniel 2d had three sons; so to facilitate reference and prevent confusion, these are made the basis of three Divisions of this Part—Division 1st being made to embrace all the descendants *in the line of Daniel 3d*, oldest son of Daniel 2d; Division 2d, all those *in the line of Stephen*, second son of Daniel 2d; Division 3d, all *in the line of John*, third son of Daniel 2d. Part II. comprises all the descendants of Stephen of Guilford, *third* son of Daniel 1st, *through the line of Daniel of Guilford*, oldest son of said Stephen. Part III. includes all the descendants of Samuel 1st, *youngest* son of Daniel 1st, *through the line of Samuel 2d*, oldest son of Samuel 1st. As neither Stephen of Guilford, nor Samuel 1st had more than one son now represented by descendants in the direct male line, Parts II. and III. are without Divisions,

none being required. The tabular view, at the end of the Introduction, besides showing the plan of the work, may serve likewise as a convenient Index to the main Contents of the volume. The notices of the broken or extinct branches are inserted in their places between, or at the end of the Sections.

The following list of some of the representatives of each branch may afford further aid in ascertaining to what Section any member of the family belongs:

1. Thomas, eldest son of Daniel 3d, is represented by Robert Dod, and Alexander P. Dodd of Newark, Rev. John F. Dodd, and others. Part I., Division I., Section I.

2. Deacon Isaac, represented by Ira Dodd, Horace Dodd, and Dr. Isaac D. Dodd of Bloomfield, Rev. John Dodd of Genesee Co., N. Y., Benj. L. Dodd, ex-alderman of Newark, Stephen H. Dodd of Philadelphia, Moses W. Dodd, bookseller, New York, and many others. Part I., Division I., Section II.

3. Joseph, represented by Matthias M. Dodd of East Orange, Dr. Bethuel L. Dodd of Newark, John W. Dodd, lately State Auditor of Indiana, Zophar B. Dodd of Bloomfield, Rev. Edward M. Dodd, Missionary at Smyrna, Daniel Dodd, lawyer and ex-alderman of Newark, and many others. Part I., Division I., Section III.

4. Amos, represented by Isaac N. Dodd, David C. Dodd, Sen'r, David C. Dodd, Jun'r, (the latter recently an alderman of Newark,) and others. Part I., Division I., Section IV.

5. Caleb, represented by Elijah Dodd, and others, in northwestern Ohio. Part I., Section V.

6. Nathaniel, represented by David Dodd of Bloomfield, Stephen

Dodd of Tioga Co., N. Y., Isaac Dodd of Williamsport, Maryland, Nathaniel R. Dodd of West Bloomfield, and others. Part I., Division II., Section VI.

7. Stephen, Jr., represented by Harrison Dodd of Bradford Co., Pa., John W. Dodd of Walworth Co., Wisconsin, and others. Part I., Division II., Section VII.

8. Joshua, represented by the late Matthias Dodd of Bloomfield, the late William B. Dodd of Newark, and others. Part I., Division II., Section VIII.

9. John, the Assessor, represented by Amzi Dodd, lawyer, of Newark, Calvin Dodd of Doddtown, Orange, the late Alderman E. Monroe Dodd of Newark, Samuel M. Dodd of St. Louis, the late Capt. Samuel U. Dodd of Orange, and others. Part I., Division III., Section IX.

10. David, represented by Joseph C. Dodd, Josiah F. Dodd, of Doddtown, and others. Part I., Division III., Section X.

11. Stephen, (of Mendham,) represented by Jacob S. Dod of Newark, Rev. William A. Dod of Princeton, Ezra K. Dod of Cuba, Dr. Elias F. Dodd of Van Buren, Pa., Dr. Stephen B. Dodd of Martinsburg, O., Rev. Luther Dodd of Toledo, Iowa, Levi Dodd of Venango Co., Pa., and many others. This branch being the most numerous of all, is subdivided into four families. Part II., Section XI.

12. John, the carpenter, represented by Hiram Dodd of Livingston, Aaron Dodd of Orange, Henry L. Dodd of New York city, and others. Part II., Section XII.

13. Timothy, represented by the sons of a Joseph Dodd, who went west sixty years ago. Part II., Section XIII.

14. Samuel 3d, represented by Abner Dodd of Newark, William B. Dodd of St. Peters, Minnesota, John M. Dodd of New York, the late Samuel Dodd of Bloomfield, and others. Part III., Section XIV.

The "representatives" are taken very much at random, as the first that occurred, and are named merely to enable others to judge where to look for their own genealogy.

EXPLANATORY NOTE.

Persons descended one from another successively, form a direct line; those descended from a common progenitor but not from one another, a collateral line. Members forming the first 7 degrees in a direct *ascending* line, were called by the Romans, *pater* (father—1st degree); *avus* (grandfather—2d degree); *proavus* (great-grandfather—3d degree); *abavus* (4th degree); *atavus* (5th degree); *tritavus* (6th degree); *protritavus* (7th degree). The corresponding 7 members in a *descending* line were called *filius* (son, 1st degree); *nepos* (grandson, 2d degree); *pronepos* (great-grandson, 3d degree); *abnepos* (4th degree); *atnepos* (5th degree); *trinepos* (6th degree); *protrinepos* (7th degree). Those above and below the 7th degree were termed respectively *majores* (ancestors); and *posteri* (posterity). The number of degrees, it will be seen, does not include the person from whom we begin. The same is the case in counting the degrees of a *collateral* line; two cousins, for instance, are said to be at the 4th degree from each other, there being four persons, the cousins and their parents, besides the common progenitor or head. The collateral line embraces the agnates, or the kindred on the father's side; and cognates, or the kindred on the mother's side.

CONTENTS.

PART FIRST.

Descendants of Daniel 2d, eldest son of Daniel 1st.

DIVISION 1ST—Grandson DANIEL 3d, oldest son of Daniel 2d.

SEC. I. Great Grandson THOMAS, 1st son of Daniel 3d, and his descendants.

" " † DANIEL, 2d " " (no children.)

SEC. II. " " ISAAC, 3d " " and his descendants.

SEC. III. " " JOSEPH, 4th " " " "

" " † MOSES, 5th " " (died in youth.)

SEC. IV. " " AMOS, 6th " " and his descendants.

SEC. V. " " CALEB, 7th " " " "

DIVISION 2D—Grandson STEPHEN, surnamed the Cooper, second son of Daniel 2d.

SEC. VI. Great Grandson NATHANIEL, 1st son of Stephen, and his descendants.

" " ‡ SILAS, 2d " " (no males.)

SEC. VII. " " STEPHEN, 3d " " and his descendants.

SEC. VIII. " " JOSHUA, 4th " " " "

DIVISION 3D—Grandson JOHN, third son of Daniel 2d.

SEC. IX. Great Grandson JOHN, (surnamed the assessor,) 1st son of John, and his descendants.

SEC. X. " " DAVID, 2d son of JOHN, and his descendants.

PART SECOND.

Descendants of Stephen of Guilford, third son of Daniel 1st.

Grandson DANIEL of Guilford, first son of Stephen of Guilford.

SEC. XI. Great Grandson STEPHEN of Mendham, 1st son of Daniel of Guilford, and his descendants.

SEC. XII. " " JOHN, the carpenter, 2d " " "

SEC. XIII. " " TIMOTHY, 3d " " "

Grandson ‡SAMUEL, second son of Stephen of Guilford.

Great Grandson ‡EBENEZER, eldest son of Samuel, (no males.)

" " †SAMUEL, youngest " " (no children.)

PART THIRD.

Descendants of Samuel 1st, youngest son of Daniel 1st.

Grandson SAMUEL 2d, first son of Samuel 1st.

SEC. XIV. Great Grandson SAMUEL 3d, oldest son of Samuel 2d, and his descendants.

" " †AARON, second son " " (no males.)

Grandson ‡JONATHAN, youngest son of Samuel 1st.

Great Grandson †JONATHAN, Jr., son of Jonathan, (no children.)

* EBENEZER, second son of Daniel 1st, left no descendants.

DANIEL DOD OF BRANFORD.

Preliminary Chapter—Daniel 1st.

DANIEL DOD and Mary his wife appear at Branford as early as 1646 or 1647. Among a number of "children of the Branford Church," baptized at New Haven in June, 1651, we find the names of Mercy, Hannah, and Daniel Dod. These were evidently the three eldest children of Daniel Dod. *Mercy* is called *Mary* in the Record of the Rev. Stephen Dodd. Supposing that he took the name from the Branford Records, which, in the name of one of their own people, should be more exact than the New Haven scribe, we shall call her Mary. Hannah is strangely omitted in Rev. Stephen's list of the children of Daniel Dod, though he copies in another place, the will of Stephen Dod of Guilford, in which his sister *Anna* Fowler is mentioned, doubtless the same Hannah who was baptized at New Haven. As, in the same will, Stephen Dod mentions his cousin Mary Wheeler, it may be conjectured that the wife of the first Daniel Dod was a Wheeler. This, however, is to be taken as a mere conjecture till confirmed by some future discovery of documentary evidence. Correcting the list of Rev.

Stephen Dodd by the evidence of the New Haven Record, we have the following list of the children of Daniel and Mary Dod:

1. Mary (or Mercy), probably born about 1646, married Aaron Blachly* about 1666. They came with the colony to Newark; but, after a few years, returned to Connecticut.
2. Anna (or Hannah), who married ——— Fowler, probably of Guilford.
3. Daniel, born in 1649, or early in 1650. The time of his death is unknown. It is a family tradition that he died from a fall from a load of hay; probably between 1701 and 1714.
4. Ebenezer, born December 11, 1651. He is supposed to have died in Newark about 1675, and probably left no family; at least, no son.
5. A daughter, born March 29, 1653; seems to have died unnamed.
6. Stephen, born February 16, 1655; died in Guilford, October 1691.
7. Samuel, born May 2, 1657, left motherless at 24 days old, and died in Newark township, (then extending west to the Passaic,) about 1714.

Daniel Dod, the First, died between sowing time, 1665, and the harvest of 1666, as appears (says Rev. S. Dodd in a private letter,) from the appraisal of his personal property, including the wheat on the ground. His wife died May 26, 1657, and they were both buried at Branford. The children, thus left orphans, all removed to Newark, except Anna and Stephen, who lived in Guilford.

After the death of Daniel Dod, his sons, being all minors, petitioned the Court that "Richard Lawrence and Lawrence Ward might be their guardians and have administration in trust granted to them in their behalf. They were appointed and empowered to gather in the estate to be assessed, and to see that all debts and dues to and from the estate be duly prepared, and to look after the children."

---

* He was the son of Thomas Blachly, Esq., and had a brother Moses. Their sister Abigail was the wife of Edward Ball.

On the Probate Record of New Haven, 2d B, p. 8, appears "An inventory of all the goods and chattels of Daniel Dod, of Branford, deceased, being appraised upon oath, by Lieut. Swayne, John Wilford, and John Ward." The clear estate amounted to £146 17s. 4d. The colonial currency had not then been depreciated by the issue of paper money, and this may be assumed nearly equal to sterling money. If so, it was about $650; a moderate sum to be divided among six children; but sufficient to give a fair start in life in a country where land could be had at almost nominal prices.

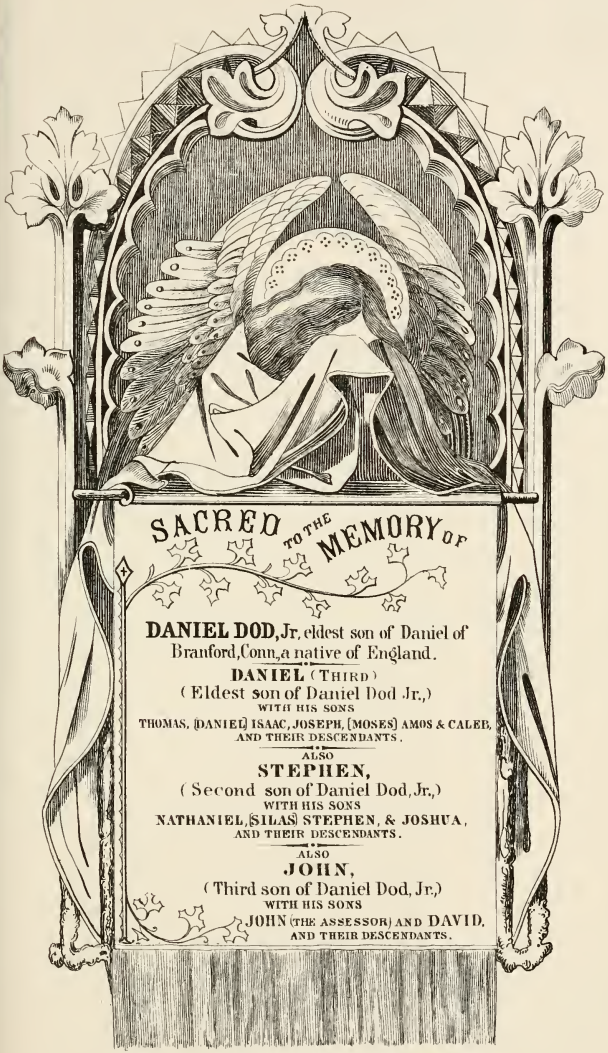
1158646

From England came they o'er the stormy main,
DANIEL and MARY in their youthful prime,
Seeking a home here in the wilderness,
Where roamed the Indian—destined soon to die,
Leaving behind them children, four of whom
Sons under age.—By that dear Hand that leads
The blind by unknown ways to a large place
Provided for them, these were brought to dwell
Beside the River, called in red man's speech,
Passaic, where stands to-day the city fair
Of Newark, famous for its avenues
And parks adorned with trees, laid out
And planted by forecasting sires,
And for its workshops, numerous and vast,
Whose products fill the markets of the world.
Out of these four, THREE married in due time,
DANIEL the eldest, STEPHEN, SAMUEL,
From whom, during two centuries, have sprung
Many descendants;—not a few choice men,
That in times past and now, by honorable sweat
Of brow or brain, have won a good repute,
And public mention due for service done
In cause of God, or country, or mankind.

PART FIRST.

DESCENDANTS OF DANIEL DOD, JR.,

ELDEST SON OF DANIEL 1ST.


SACRED TO THE MEMORY OF
DANIEL DOD, Jr. eldest son of Daniel of Branford, Conn., a native of England.
DANIEL (THIRD)
(Eldest son of Daniel Dod Jr.,)
WITH HIS SONS
THOMAS, (DANIEL) ISAAC, JOSEPH, (MOSES) AMOS & CALEB,
AND THEIR DESCENDANTS.
ALSO
STEPHEN,
(Second son of Daniel Dod, Jr.,)
WITH HIS SONS
NATHANIEL, (SILAS) STEPHEN, & JOSHUA,
AND THEIR DESCENDANTS.
ALSO
JOHN,
(Third son of Daniel Dod, Jr.,)
WITH HIS SONS
JOHN (THE ASSESSOR) AND DAVID,
AND THEIR DESCENDANTS.

DANIEL DOD, JR.

DANIEL DOD, JR., though a minor, appears as the head of a family, on the first tax list of Newark, where he is assessed for £150, only part of which sum represented the "visible estate" brought to Newark; as £50 was set down for each head of a family, and £10 for each child. In 1671, being of age, he returned to Branford to sell his father's lands. In the deed he describes himself as "being in the 22d year of my age, and the lawful heir of Daniel Dod, dec'd." In 1677, Daniel Dod appears on the Newark Records as one of the warners of Town Meetings. In March, 1678, he was appointed with Edward Ball, to run the northern line of the town, with the Indians, the bounds of the town having been, by a new purchase, extended to the top of the mountain. Both Ball and Dod appear to have had some knowledge of surveying, and to have been employed by their neighbors to draw up conveyances. In 1686, Edward Ball being one of a committee to settle with the proprietors, in a long controversy about how much of the lands in the bounds of Newark purchase should be divided among the settlers, we find Daniel Dod named as one of a committee to advise and instruct the former committee, in behalf of the town. In 1692, he was chosen a deputy to the Legislature of the province; and is occasionally named at different dates, as intrusted with other public business by his townsmen. In 1701, he signed,

with his brother Samuel, and eldest son, Daniel Dod, Junior,* an agreement by which more than a hundred citizens of Newark joined together in an effort to purchase, with the consent of the Lords Proprietaries, the lands west of the bounds of Newark purchase, from the top of the mountain to the upper Passaic River. It appears that they failed to obtain the consent of the Proprietors, but that the purchase was nevertheless made; and the collisions between the claimants under this purchase, and those who obtained titles from the Proprietors led to long disputes, which culminated, about 1747, in great riots. How long Daniel Dod lived after the date of this agreement, there is no positive evidence. A Daniel Dod was one of the Surveyors of the Highways in 1721, but it probably was the Daniel Dod of Guilford, son of Stephen, who removed to Newark about 1706; and as we find this last Daniel in Court as early as 1714, without any *junior* to his name, it is probable his uncle, Daniel 2d, died before that year.

It is supposed that the wife of Daniel 2d was Phebe Brown, daughter of John Brown, who, in his will, dated 1689, names his daughter Phebe Dod. Daniel 2d had, according to tradition,

DANIEL 3D,
STEPHEN, (the Cooper,)
JOHN,

and DORCAS. Dorcas married a Ward, ancestor to Zebina Ward. As Daniel, the eldest son, was not born till after 1680, when his father was past thirty, there may have been other daughters, older

---

* It is possible this Daniel Dod, Jr., was Daniel of Guilford, who may have then been in Newark, courting his future wife, Elizabeth Riggs. Unless Daniel 3d was nearly 90 at his death in 1767, he could hardly have been old enough to sign such an agreement in 1701.

than Daniel, whose names tradition has not preserved. The celebrated "Bill in Chancery" mentions surveys for Daniel Dod in 1679, by warrant from the Proprietors. One of these surveys was a tract beyond Second River. Daniel appears to have early removed from his town lot in what is now Orange street, in Newark, to these lands on Watsessing plain, and all his sons lived on parts of that tract. Daniel 3d, (says the Rev. S. Dodd,) built where Amos Dodd lived in 1839, John built where David Dodd then lived, and Josiah F. Dodd now lives. Stephen built where the late Nehemiah Ward lived.

Division I.

Grandson Daniel 3d, oldest son of Daniel 2d.

Daniel 3d married Sarah* Alling, daughter of Samuel Alling, of Newark. There is on record a deed, dated Sept. 16, 1725, by which Daniel Dod, Junior, yeoman, "with the free and voluntary consent of Saray his wife," conveyed for the consideration of one hundred pounds, his house lot in Newark, of six acres, to Thomas Davis. This was not his father's home lot, but lay between Broad street and the river, and was probably the lot originally assigned to his uncle, Aaron Blachley. Daniel 3d seems to have been a prosperous husbandman, and not to have been solicitous of office.† The Daniel Dod who appears on the Town Records, at different dates, (1721, 1731, &c.) as Surveyor of the Highways and in other offices, was probably his cousin, a little older than himself, Daniel Dod, from Guilford. There is preserved in a bundle of old papers a draft of will of Daniel Dod, dated 1759, (from which it appears that his wife Sarah was then living; and by her not being named

* In the printed record she is called *Mary;* but both the deed of 1725 and the draft of will made in 1759 call her *Sarah;* and the will of Samuel Alling, Esq., dated 1730, names his daughter Sarah Dod.

† Daniel Dod, Junior, was appointed a Constable in 1717-18. If Daniel 2d was then alive, the Daniel, Junior, would be Guilford Daniel. But if Daniel 2d was then dead, Daniel 3d was the constable.

in the will on record, which is dated 1766, we learn that she died between those two dates.) In this will Daniel Dod gives directions for defending his Indian purchase over the mountain. If, when he signed the agreement already mentioned, in 1701, he was of age, or nearly so, he must have been 86 or 87 at his death in 1767. From the ages of his children, it appears that he, like his father, married late. They were:

1. Eunice, born Nov. 3, 1718, died Oct. 20, 1805, aged 87. She married David Baldwin, (brother of Benjamin and Aaron,) who died July 3, 1803, in his 88th year. They had ten children, viz: Jonathan, Isaac, Zophar, Simeon and David (twins), Silas, Jesse, Ichabod, Eunice, who married Joseph Dodd 2d, and Sarah, who married John Smith.
2. Sarah, born Dec. 28, 1720. She married Timothy Freeman, and had three sons and a daughter, Phebe. Two of her sons, names not recollected, died of camp fever in the Revolution. The third, Isaac Freeman, married Phebe Condit; and he had Daniel, Hiram, Peter, Jeptha, Moses, Isaac, Sarah (the only one living in 1861), Phebe.
3. Thomas, born Jan. 7, 1723. He lived Sept. 8, 1815, at the great age of 92 years and 8 months.
4. Daniel, born May 1, 1725, and died in 1795, aged about 70.
5. Isaac, born July 8, 1728, and died Aug. 19, 1804, aged 76.
6. Joseph, born Sept. 12, 1731, and died June 4, 1789, in his 58th year.
7. Moses, born June 18, 1734—died in his youth.
8. Amos, born Sept. 15, 1737, and died Oct. 7, 1811, aged 74.
9. Caleb, born May 26, 1740, died in Caldwell about 1780, aged about 40.

Daniel 1st.
1st Deg. Daniel 2d.
2d Deg. Daniel 3d.

Section I.

Descendants of Thomas, 1st son of Daniel 3d.

3d Deg. THOMAS, of Daniel 3d, married Sarah Newcombe, supposed to be of a family living above Paterson. She died March 31, 1791, in her 68th year. He had a second wife, Mrs. Phebe Perkins, but no second family. By the first wife he had:

1. EUNICE, who married Joseph Crane, and died February 20, 1822, aged 80, says Rev. Stephen Dodd, but her descendants say she died about 1827, aged 85. Her children were Joseph, Moses, Daniel and Aaron Crane, and a daughter Hannah. Moses Crane's daughter is the widow of John H. Timms, late of Newark. Daniel Crane, the oldest resident of Jersey City, died 26th April, 1863, in his 85th year.
2. EZEKIEL, by Hannah Maxon of Middletown, N. J., (where, it is said, he used to go with his father to boil salt,) had a daughter Jemima, who married Jabez Bruen of Newark.*

---

* Children of Jemima and Jabez Bruen:

1. Daniel Bruen, born Jan. 5, 1793, died March 9, same year.
2. Lette Davis, born April 29, 1794.
3. Daniel 2d, born Dec. 25, 1795.
4. Phebe, born July 18, 1798; died Sept. 18, 1799.
5. Phebe Ann, born Feb. 4, 1800; died Dec. 31, 1858, aged nearly 59.
6. Joseph, born Sept. 26, 1801; died Aug. 27, 1802.
7. Abby, born April 28, 1803; died July 12, 1804.
8. Hannah Maria, born June 27, 1805; married D. M. Wilson.
9. Died unnamed.
10. George Hobdy Bruen, born Jan. 9, 1808.
11. William Dow Bruen, born April 2, 1811; died Oct. 2, 1854.
12. James Davis Bruen, born June 5, 1813.

3. SAMUEL, followed the water, between Newark and New York. He had Hannah, Isaac, David. It is said the sons were deficient in intellect, and never married. Hannah was a comely girl, and married.

4. NANCY, married Amos Tompkins. Her children were Isaac Tompkins, Sally who married Elias Williams, Abby married John Mingis, Nancy married Abiathar Ward, Phebe married John Hewitt, (an Englishman,) Polly married Robert Ward, brother of Abiathar, Phineas Tompkins.

5. ELIAS married widow Lydia Ward. He died May 10, 1824. She died Jan. 18, 1828. They had: 1, Abraham, who died in 1827, was never married; 2, George, died young; 3, George, died about 1824, was never married; 4, Charlotte, born Jan. 2, 1784, and died Nov. 14, 1852, aged 68. She married, 1806, John Eagles, and had children.

6. DANIEL died in New York, Sept., 1822. (See below.)

7. ENOS, who died May 17, 1829, in his 73d year. He was a nailor and smith. He married Mary Edo, who died August 30, 1834, in her 79th year. (See below.)

8. JONATHAN was a cooper. He married Eunice Smith, and had Hiram, Phebe who married Jotham Ward, (and had Josiah S.,* Charles, George and John,) and Thomas who died young. Hiram Dodd married Jan., 1806, Nancy Vincent. He was a shoemaker; lived in New York and Philadelphia. He was divorced from his first wife, and married a second, but had no children.

9. THOMAS. (See below.)

10. SARAH, married John Liddell, and had Sarah, Margaretta, (or, as others call her, Peggy,) and Betsey Liddell.

---

* Josiah S. Ward, (Justice of the Peace,) lives at Chatham. He married, for his second wife, Eliza C. Burnet.

4th Deg. DANIEL of Thomas, married Frances White, of Middletown, N. J., about 1780. They had two children:

1. ROBERT W., born in Middletown, 1st May, 1781; died in Newark, Jan. 30, 1846, aged 65.
2. NANCY, born in New York, Dec. 10, 1783. She married Sylvester Hunt, of New York, in 1807, and died 1862.

———o———

5th Deg. ROBERT W., of Daniel, married Rachel Van Houten, of Paterson, in 1805, and had three children:

1. FRANCES, Oct. 16, 1806. She married Elisha W. Barnard, of Hartford, Conn. They had two sons and a daughter.
2. ROBERT, Oct. 28, 1808. Married Lydia Ogden, of Orange, July, 1832. They have no children. Robert is one of those who write the name Dod. He is a leather dealer in Newark.
3. RICHARD, Nov. 18, 1810. Married Maria Van Riper, of Bergen, in 1835, and died without children, March 8, 1845.

Robert W. Dodd separated from his wife and took another, Mrs. Annie Jacobus, by whom he had:

1. GARRET DOREMUS DOD, born June 27, 1812.
2. SARAH, born Dec. 1, 1814. She married Hassel H. Beam; has a son and three daughters.
3. DANIEL, } Twins, born Aug. 19, 1816.
4. MARGARET, } She married 1st, ——— Debo, and had a son, Theodore Debo. Married 2d, ——— Haviland, and had a son, Francis Haviland.
5. ELINOR, born Oct. 31, 1818. She married William Boram, and has four or five children.
6. CORNELIUS, } Twins, born April 15, 1821.
7. CATHARINE ANN, }
8. LYDIA ANN, born Aug. 27, 1823, married Philip Gurney, and had a son Joseph, and four daughters.

Garret Doremus Dod, of Robert W., lives in Hackensack, 6th Deg.
N. J. In his youth he enlisted in the army, for some cause, (it not being a time of war,) deserted, and to avoid detection was for some years known as Garret Doremus. He married Catharine Berry, and has:

1. Mary Ann.
2. James.
3. Daniel.
4. Thomas.
5. Cornelius.

———o———

Daniel, of Robert W., is an engineer, lives in Virginia, 6th Deg.
near Richmond. He married Phebe Van Kirk, and has:

1. Emeline.
2. Mary.
3. Joseph Lybrand, Feb. 18, 1850.
4. Garret Doremus, March 26, 1855.

———o———

Cornelius, of Robert W., is also an engineer, lives in 6th Deg.
Williamsburg, N. Y. He married Mary Sloper, and has:

1. Joseph, July 10, 1849.
2. Elizabeth Ann, July 14, 1851.
3. John Francis, Nov. 24, 1854.

Enos, of Thomas, (1756–1829,) and Mary Edo had: 4th Deg.

1. Jemima, born Oct. 21, 1776; married Samuel Dodd 4th, and died in Bloomfield a widow, Oct. 23, 1860, aged 84.
2. Aaron, born 1779, died at sea, never married.
3. Sarah, Dec. 2, 1782; married Samuel Garish.

4. SAMUEL, March 6, 1787. He enlisted in the war of 1812, and died of camp fever up the North river; never married.

5 and 6. JONAS and HANNAH, twins, March 28, 1792. Jonas died July 6, 1795, and his head-stone is, or lately was, one of the only two memorials of Dods in the ancient burying-ground at Newark. (The other being Jonathan Dod, son of Samuel 1st.) Hannah, the other twin, married James Maher, and had a son William. She married, 2d, William Handley, had two daughters, and died July 15, 1852, aged 60.

7. JONAS 2d, Sept. 6, 1796; died July 14, 1829, aged 33.

———o———

5th Deg. JONAS 2d, of Enos, married March 29, 1821, Sarah Hayes, (daughter of Robert and Eunice Hayes,) who was born Sept. 12, 1799; died Dec. 1, 1828, aged 29. They had:

1. ALEXANDER P. DODD, Nov. 23, 1821.
2. JULIA, July 9, 1825; died Feb. 13, 1826.

———o———

6th Deg. ALEXANDER P., of Jonas of Enos, lives in Newark. He married, Oct. 29, 1845, Maria D. Seaman, daughter of Ephraim and Elizabeth Seaman, and had:

1. SARAH ESTELLA, Oct. 3, 1846.
2. ELIZA LIONAS, Aug. 23, 1848; died Dec. 18, 1850.

4th Deg. THOMAS 2d, youngest son of Thomas, married Mary Hallam, daughter of Peter Hallam of Stone House Plains, and had two sons:

1. JOHN THOMAS, born (Bloomfield) Dec. 29, 1788; married Sarah Jacobus, daughter of James Jacobus of Fairfield, Essex Co., Sept. 25, 1813, and has an only child, James Dodd, born Sept. 10,

1815. Mrs. Dodd died Feb. 2, 1855. Her husband still lives at Franklin, near Bloomfield.

2. WILLIAM, born 1802, died 1845; married in 1823 to Castina Ackerman, and had two children: 1, Thomas Dodd, born Nov. 4, 1824; 2, Mary Ann, who married James Jacobus, Jr., brother to the wife of John T. Dodd. She died several years ago. 5th Deg.

———o———

JAMES, of John T., lives at Franklin, near Bloomfield, N. J. He married, Oct. 27, 1836, Elizabeth F. Long of Newark, and has: 6th Deg.

1. REV. JOHN FOSTER DODD, (Methodist,) born Aug. 4, 1837. He was stationed at Elizabeth in 1859, but was obliged to leave his charge by ill health, and in 1860 was stationed at Bound Brook.
2. SARAH E., born March 14, 1839; married Mortimer Stewart of Newark, March 19, 1862.
3. JOSHUA W., born Dec. 5, 1841.

———o———

THOMAS, of William of Thomas 2d, lives in Paterson. He married, July 5, 1843, Rebecca Linford, and has: 6th Deg.

1. ERVINE OSCAR, born Nov. 23, 1849.
2. ANNA MARIA.

BROKEN BRANCH--DANIEL 4TH.

DANIEL 4th, second son of Daniel 3d, married Jane Smith, who died Oct. 19, 1775, aged 52. He married, secondly, widow Martha Harrison, and died without children by either marriage in 1795. It was said his second wife was a notable female doctor. She was probably a daughter of Samuel Dod 2d. 3d Deg.

Daniel 1st.
1st Deg. Daniel 2d.
2d Deg. Daniel 3d.

Section II.

Descendants of Isaac, third son of Daniel 3d.

3d Deg. ISAAC, of Daniel third, was a deacon and ruling elder in the Presbyterian church, a captain of militia in the Revolution, and for many years till his death, in 1804, a Justice of the Peace. He lived near the centre of the village of Bloomfield. He married Jemima Williams, daughter of Matthew and Abigail Williams. (See note.) She was born Jan. 6, 1729, and died July 25, 1810, aged 81 years and 6 months. Their children were:

1. Sarah, March 26, 1753; died March 9, 1838; aged 85. She married Matthias Baldwin, and had Isaac, Matthias, Lucy, who married Nathaniel Dodd (of Joshua), and Lydia, who never married. Sarah married secondly Aury King, by whom she had no children.
2. Moses, Dec. 9, 1755; died Dec. 6, 1839, aged 84.
3. Abijah, Nov. 9, 1757; died Aug. 21, 1837, aged nearly 80.
4. Abby, Oct. 8, 1759; died Aug. 24, 1764, aged 5.
5. Joanna, March 19, 1762; died Jan. 9, 1848, aged nearly 86. She married her cousin, deacon Ichabod Baldwin (son of David and Eunice), who died Aug. 1839, aged 82. They had Lucy, William B., Isaac A., Abby, Caleb D., Charlotte, Sarah, and another child that died young. William B. and Caleb D. still survive (1863).
6. Abby (2d), Oct 26, 1764; died Dec. 24, 1844, aged 80. She married Gen. John Dodd, (son of John, of John, of Daniel 2d.)
7. Jeptha, May 17, 1767; died Sept. 24, 1770, aged 3.

8. Jairus, Jan. 21, 1770; died Jan. 30, 1852, aged 82.

9. Isaac, Dec. 23, 1772; died Sept. 8, 1806, aged 34.

Six of the nine lived to eighty and upwards. The mother, Jemima Williams, was of a family remarkable for longevity. (See note.)

NOTE.

The Williams Family of Orange.—We find from the early records of Weathersfield, Conn., as cited in Savage's Genealogical Dictionary, that Matthew Williams had a son Amos, born 1645, and a son Matthew, born 1647, died; a 2d Matthew, born 1651, and Samuel, born 1653. These were doubtless the same Matthew and Amos who afterwards settled at Newark. The headstone of Matthew Williams in the old burying ground at Orange, shows that he died Nov. 12, 1732, in his 81st year, agreeing with the above record of his birth. The memorial of his wife Ruth is also still to be seen. She died July, 1724, but her age, if given, has not been deciphered.

Matthew Williams appears at Newark about thirteen years after its first settlement, being admitted a planter by a vote of the town, 29th Nov., 1680. In 1698, he exchanged with George Day his house and lot in Newark for lands bounded by the mountain, Wigwam brook, lands of Samuel Day, &c.

Of Amos Williams, the brother of Matthew, I have found no mention in the old records, except that his name appears among the signers to the agreement for the Indian purchase (1701) elsewhere mentioned. He was probably father of David Williams, who was Lieutenant in a troop of horse about 1743, and whom tradition affirms to have been a cousin to Amos and Thomas, the sons of Matthew.

I find also a Samuel Williams, who was born in Newark in 1714, and died in Orange 2d April, 1812, at the remarkable age of ninety-eight. He lived on the top of the mountain. His wife, Hannah Harrison, lived almost as long as he did. The newspaper obituary stated that he left twelve children, 45 grandchildren, and 41 great-grand children; and that there had been no death in his family, except his wife and an infant, in seventy years. His relationship to the other branches of the Williams family has not been traced; but he may have been from Samuel, son of the first Matthew. His wife, Hannah Harrison, was an aunt of Mrs. Sarah Smith, hereinafter mentioned.

Tradition says Matthew Williams, who died 1732, had four sons—Amos, Matthew, Gershom and Thomas, and at least two daughters, Jane and Jemima.

Amos Williams was born 1690, and died 1754, in his 64th year. He married Mary Nutman, daughter of James and sister of the Rev. John Nutman. (One of her sisters was Hannah, wife of Jonathan Dod, son of Samuel 1st. Mrs. Williams, after the death of her first husband, married Samuel Condit, Sen'r, in 1756). The children of Amos Williams, Esq., were:

1. Benjamin Williams, who for many years had a tannery at Tory Corner, about a mile north of Orange centre. He was born 1739, and died 1826. His

4th Deg. MOSES, of Isaac, married Lois Crane, July 3, 1775. She was daughter of Ezekiel Crane, who was taken prisoner at Oswego, in the French war, and died in Canada. His widow married John Range. Lois was born March 26, 1754, and died Oct. 17, 1818, in her 65th year. They had:

1. STEPHEN, March 8, 1777; died Feb. 5, 1856, aged 79.

2. HIRAM, Nov. 22, 1779; died July 21, 1823, aged 43 years, 8 months.

---

wife was, I think, a daughter of Caleb Crane, Esq., and sister to the wife of Simeon Harrison, (grandfather to the present Simeon Harrison).

2. Sarah, second wife of Joseph Dod.

3. Nathaniel Williams.

4. James Williams.

5. Enos Williams. Probably the one who settled at Swinefield, (now Centreville,) between Livingston and Caldwell.

Matthew Williams 2d was a mason. He died 1772 in his 78th year. He married Abby Brown,* and had six children, all of whom, it is said, lived to eighty or upwards. Their names, as given in his will, were Sarah Munn, (wife of Joseph Munn, and mother of the wife of Matthias Dodd), Jemima Dod, (wife of Isaac Dodd), Lydia Harrison, (wife of Stephen), Joanna Condict, (wife of David), Thomas Williams and Isaac Williams. Capt. Thomas Williams died about 1830, aged about 90. He was the father of Col. William Williams, and of Matthew, who was the father of Jesse Williams, Esq. Isaac Williams married Ennice Pierson, a daughter (or sister?) of old Dr. Matthias Pierson, (grandfather of the present Dr. Wm. Pierson). They had: Aaron, Matthew, Caleb, Isaac, Abby, Jemima, Polly. Of these, two married Dodds, namely, Aaron, who married Mary, daughter of Joseph Dodd; and Isaac, who married Betsey, daughter of Abel Dodd, son of John, the carpenter.

Gershom Williams married Hannah Lampson, probably a sister to the wife of John Dod 1st, and had Matthew, Elcazer, Jotham, Gershom, Susan, Ruth, and Joanna.

Thomas Williams married Martha Dodd, probably one of the daughters of Samuel Dod 1st, and had Timothy, Silas, Jonathan, Jane, Mary and Hannah. Jonathan Williams was the father of Mrs. Sarah Smith, to whom we are indebted for much information.

---

* Thomas Brown, whose will was proved Dec. 18, 1723, names his wife Elizabeth, sons Abner and Jeremiah, both minors, daughters Deborah and *Abigail*. This Abigail was probably the one who married Matthew Williams, and gave her father's name to her own eldest son. This Thomas Brown seems to have been son of Thomas Brown, who was brother of Phebe Dod, and third son of John Browne, Sen'r, one of the first settlers of Newark.

3. Abigail, Jan. 20, 1782; married Jacob Ward, Jr., Jan. 31, 1800; lived at Hanover; died Aug. 24, 1860, aged 78 years seven months.
4. Betsey, May 3, 1784; married Henry King, Oct. 15, 1803. He is a son of Aury King. They live in Bloomfield.
5. Ira, June 22, 1786; still living in Bloomfield.
6. Fanny, April 25, 1791; married Rev. Humphrey M. Perrine, Feb. 15, 1813. She is a widow, and lives with her children at Stockbridge, Mass.

All of this family, except Hiram, have lived beyond the three score and ten years usually allotted to man.

———o———

Rev. STEPHEN DODD, son of Moses of Isaac, was or- 5th Deg.
dained to the Gospel ministry Sept. 28, 1803. He supplied two congregations for seven years in the town of Carmel, Dutchess Co., N. Y. From October, 1810, he resided in the town of Waterbury, Conn., and was the pastor of the Congregational church at Salem. Resigning this office in May, 1817, he supplied the congregation of East Haven, Conn., and on the 10th of Dec., 1817, he was installed pastor of the Congregational church there, in which relation he continued till his death, at the ripe age of nearly four score years. He married Nov. 29, 1799, Phebe Pierson, daughter of Elihu Pierson, of Orange, N. J., but from Southampton, L. I. She was born Aug. 25, 1776, and died Feb. 27, 1815. Mr. Dodd then married Abigail Ann Law, Feb. 1816. He had no children by either marriage. Mr. Dodd had an uncommon love for antiquarian and genealogical research. It is due to his early labors that we are now able to trace distinctly the several branches of the Dodd family up to Daniel, Stephen and Samuel, the three sons of Daniel 1st, (Ebenezer having no known descend-

ants.) Besides his "Family Record of Daniel Dod, and also of his descendants in New Jersey," (a document invaluable in compiling the present History, in spite of some errors of the author, and many of the printer), Rev. Stephen Dodd compiled with great labor and research a Genealogical Register of East Haven. He had collected, in manuscript, copious notes towards a genealogy of the Crane family, to which his mother belonged. The failure of his eyesight towards the end of his life probably prevented him from preparing for the press a careful revision of the Dod Record. He was a liberal donor to the New Jersey Historical Society, to which he gave, among other books, a complete file of the Sentinel of Freedom, from the beginning.

———o———

5th Deg. HIRAM, of Moses, was an Elder in the Presbyterian Church of Bloomfield. He married Julia Crane, Feb. 14, 1799. She was sister of Benjamin Crane, Esq., of Pine Brook; was born January 7, 1780, and died March, 1858, aged 78, having survived her husband 35 years. They had:

1. ABEL JACKSON, born Nov. 3, 1799, died in California Sept. 5, 1852, aged nearly 53.
2. CHRISTIANA, born Aug. 20, 1801; married, 1840, Benjamin Fowler.*
3. MAHETABEL, born July 23, 1803; died at 12 years, Jan. 25, 1815.
4. FANNY, born March 10, 1806; married, 1832, William Saxton.
5. MOSES, born Feb. 17, 1808.
6. JAIRUS, born Sept 17, 1811.
7. LOIS CAROLINE, born Oct. 31, 1813; married, July 14, 1833, Joseph Sandford. She died in Belleville, Nov. 12, 1855, aged 42.

* She first married (1823) William Craven of Orange, who deserted her.

8. Stephen H., born April 25, 1816.
9. Benjamin Lewis, born Oct. 1, 1818.
10. Margaret, born Nov. 8, 1820; died at 11 years, Sept. 1831.

(All the above children were born in Bloomfield, N. J.)

———o———

Abel J. Dodd, of Hiram, married (1) Mary Kingsland, June 10, 1823, and (2) Rachel F. Bogart, Nov. 5, 1826. His children were: 6th Deg.

1. Lucinda Ann, Feb. 23, 1824; married Levi Robbins, April, 1846; resides in West Gaines, N. Y.
2. Hiram, Aug. 27, 1827; married Belinda Voorhies, July 4, 1847; resides in Hudson City, N. J., and had William Henry, born April 29, 1848; died 1854; Jane Elizabeth, born June 3, 1850; died at 2 months; John Voorhies, Jan. 1, 1852; died at 3 months.
3. Carinus, April 13, 1829; married Mary Lloyd, May, 1848; formerly resided in Elizabeth, N. J., now in West Philadelphia, and has James Wesley, Isaac Jackson, Hester Maria, (these three died in infancy in Phila.); Emma; Thomas, born Nov. 5, 1857; Samira, March 1, 1859.
4. John Henry, Sept. 19, 1831; married Elizabeth Fowler, 2d May, 1852. He went with his father to California in 1849, and still resides there.
5. Matilda Ann, Aug. 12, 1834; died at one year, Sept. 10, 1835.
6. Mary Frances, March 30, 1837; died at one year, March, 1838.
7. Benjamin Fowler, April 2, 1840.
8. Solomon Christie, Aug. 27, 1842.
9. Julia, March 17, 1845.

The youngest three reside in Hoboken, N. J.

———o———

Moses, of Hiram, is a hatter, resides in Bloomfield. He married (1st) Fannie Baldwin, who died March 29, 1858, and 6th Deg.

(2d) Jan. 16, 1859, Euphemia Spear, a widow, whose maiden name was Simpson. By his first wife he had:

1. BETHUEL BALDWIN, Oct. 26, 1835; died Feb. 16, 1837.
2. FRANCES MATILDA, Feb. 27, 1839; died Feb. 2, 1847, at 8.
3. ANNA F., Oct. 2, 1841.
4. MARY ANTOINETTE, Oct. 24, 1843; died Oct. 30, 1844.
5. SARAH JANE, Jan. 19, 1849; died Aug. 4, 1851.

———o———

6th Deg. JAIRUS, of Hiram, is also a hatter, and resides in Bloomfield. He married, May, 1836, Emeline Baldwin, and had:

1. HIRAM, July 16, 1837; died Feb. 17, 1855, at 18.
2. CHARLES B., July 31, 1839.
3. SARAH MATILDA, Sept. 16, 1841.
4. CHARLOTTE E., April 12, 1844.
5. EMMA L., July 20, 1847.
6. EDWIN, Aug. 10, 1851.
7. JULIA FRANCES, March 28, 1857.

———o———

6th Deg. STEPHEN H., of Hiram, is a cabinet maker, and has lived in Philadelphia twenty years or more. He married April 15, 1839, Rebecca Ann Calhoun, and had (all born in Philadelphia):

1. CHARLES LEWIS, born May 31, 1840.
2. MARY CALHOUN, born Sept. 19, 1843.
3. STEPHEN DECATUR, born Sept. 6, 1846; died Feb. 15, 1848.
4. ALBERT BENJAMIN, born May 1, 1849; died Aug. 30, 1851.
5. ALFRED JACKSON, born March 3, 1852.
6. PHILETTA CRANE, born Dec. 4, 1854.
7. ELIZABETH NULL, born Aug. 13, 1857; died May 28, 1858.

Benjamin L., of Hiram, is a chair-maker, and resides in Newark, N. J., of which city he has been an Alderman. He married, March 17, 1839, Philetta Crane, and had: 6th Deg.

1. Stephen H., born in Springfield, N. J., Jan. 13, 1840.
2. Maria L., born in New York, Nov. 19, 1843.
3. Harriet M., born in Newark, Nov. 12, 1848.

———o———

Ira, of Moses, was formerly Superintendent of the Morris and Essex Railroad. He now resides in Bloomfield. He married Ann Harrison, Sept. 20, 1810, and had: 5th Deg.

1. Mary, Oct. 20, 1811; married Isaac Newton Dodd, grandson of Capt. Amos Dodd.
2. Moses Woodruff, Nov. 11, 1813.
3. Phebe Pierson, June 20, 1816; married James H. Rundell.
4. Amarintha, Sept. 19, 1821; married, Oct. 1, 1845, Jason Crane, son of Josias E. Crane.

———o———

Moses W., of Ira, is a theological book-seller in New York. He married Rachel Hoe, and had six sons: 6th Deg.

1. Ira Seymour, March 2, 1842.
2. Frank Howard, April 12, 1844.
3. Charles Townley, July 13, 1846.
4. Robert Hoe, Oct. 1, 1848.
5. William Mead, Dec. 29, 1850.
6. Edward Winslow, Aug. 2, 1853; died Dec. 29, 1853.

———

Abijah, of Deacon Isaac, married Mary Dodd, (eldest child of David, son of John,) and had: 4th Deg.

1. Jepthah, Dec. 9, 1780; died Jan. 8, 1814, aged 33.

2. CYRUS, Nov. 30, 1782; died Jan. 25, 1812, aged 29.
3. RHODA, April 14, 1785; never married, lived in Illinois; but has returned to Bloomfield.
4. LUCY, Aug. 4, 1787; died young, June 13, 1791, aged 4.
5. JOEL, Nov. 30, 1789; died in Warsaw, Indiana, May 27, 1862, aged 72.
6. ISAAC, Aug. 20, 1792; died in Bloomfield, April 1, 1862, aged 70.
7. DAVID, Oct. 21, 1794; lives in Illinois.
8. SAMUEL MORRIS, April 9, 1797; died unmarried, Nov. 13, 1828, aged 31.
9. ABIJAH, Sept. 1, 1799; died July 21, 1841, aged 42.
10. LUCY, Nov. 24, 1803; died Oct. 6, 1817, aged 14.

———o———

5th Deg. JEPTHAH, of Abijah, married Eunice Baldwin, and had:

1. BETSEY MORRIS, Dec. 3, 1804; married Thomas Exley.
2. MARY, Nov. 20, 1806; died July 27, 1808.

Second wife, Phebe Munn, (grand-daughter of Silas Dod,) had:

3. JANE, Jan. 16, 1812; married Ira Campbell; died March, 1837.

———o———

5th Deg. CYRUS, of Abijah, married Mary King, daughter of Aury King, and had one daughter:

1. CATHARINE KING, born Oct. 8, 1808; married Edmund H. Davey.

———o———

5th Deg. JOEL, of Abijah, married (at Amsterdam, N. Y.) Betsey Harrison; and had five:

1. PHEBE, Nov. 27, 1819; died May 4, 1841, aged 22.
2. MARY, Nov. 28, 1821; married Lewis Van Houten; died May 25, 1857, aged 36.
3. JANE ANN, Jan. 1, 1824; married Stephen G. West, and died same day as Mary, May 25, 1857, aged 33.

4. CYRUS MORRIS; Nov. 19, 1826.
5. DAVID, May 2, 1829; died July 8, 1857, aged 28.

———o———

CYRUS M., of Joel, married Mary Latham, and had a daughter. 6th Deg.

1. AGNES, born August, 1859.

———o———

DAVID, of Joel, married Susan ———; had no children. 6th Deg. Lived in Warsaw, Kosciusko Co., Ill.

———o———

ISAAC, of Abijah, married Catharine Canfield; lived in Bloomfield, (where he died April 1, 1862, aged 70,) and had: 5th Deg.

1. HORACE, March 2, 1820; lives in Bloomfield.
2. EDWIN, May 7, 1822.

———o———

HORACE, of Isaac, of Abijah, married Ann M. Fairchild; and secondly, Sarah E. Canfield, and had: 6th Deg.

1. HORACE, Jr., March 27, 1845.
2. CAROLINE A., Sept. 11, 1847.
3. ANN R., July 6, 1849.
4. MARY E., March 28, 1851.
5. CATHARINE C., July 4, 1853.
6. LEWIS KELSEY, Jan 20, 1856.

———o———

EDWIN, of Isaac, of Abijah; married Matilda Baldwin, and had: 6th Deg.

1. SARAH ELIZABETH, May 14, 1845.
2. ISAAC, Oct. 8, 1846.
3. CANFIELD, Feb. 18, 1848; died April 17, 1859.
4. CATHARINE, May 15, 1851; died April 16, 1852.

5th Deg. DAVID, of Abijah, lives in Illinois. He married Mary Ann Rupe, and had:

1. JOEL, Oct. 23, 1842.
2. RHODA MATILDA, Feb. 8, 1845.
3. JAMES MONROE, Dec. 31, 1847.

5th Deg. ABIJAH, Jr., of Abijah, married Nancy Squire, and had:

1. CYRUS, Nov. 3, 1835.
2. WILLIAM, died in infancy.
3. MARY, Jan. 12, 1839.
4. THOMAS CORWIN, Jan. 27, 1841.

4th Deg. JAIRUS, of Deacon Isaac, born in Bloomfield, 1770; married there to Sally Davis,* Sept. 27, 1792; removed about 1796 to Oneida Co., N. Y., and died at Holland Patent in that county, January 30, 1852. His wife died July 6, 1848. His children were:

1. JOANNA, Jan. 23, 1794. Never married; died Aug. 1, 1860.
2. WILLIAM, June 6, 1795; married March 16, 1830, at Newport, Herkimer Co., N. Y., to Sally Fenner Pearce, and died at Hannibal, Oswego Co., N. Y., March 24, 1857, aged 62. Was a farmer; had no children.
3. ABIGAIL, Dec. 4, 1797; married Oct. 10, 1826, at Holland Patent, to Hiram Follet, and died March 1, 1849, at Pitcher, Chenango Co., N. Y., aged 52.
4. ISAAC DAVIS, born April 23, 1799, at Steuben, Oneida Co., N. Y.; is a physician, and lives in Bloomfield.

* Sally or Sarah Davis was daughter of Peter Davis, who lived near the Delaware River, and perished in an expedition against the Indians in Pennsylvania during the Revolution.

5. Sarah, April 17, 1801; married Aug. 27, 1827, to Royal Robbins of Oneida Co., N. Y., and died at Holland Patent, April 20, 1852, aged 51.
6. Ambrose, Jan. 20, 1803; lives in Illinois.
7. Moses, March 20, 1805.
8. Mary, May 21, 1807; married Dec. 31, 1845, in Marcy, Oneida Co., N. Y., to Jonathan B. French.
9. John, June 4, 1809, at Holland Patent; is a clergyman.
10. Nathaniel Jairus, Oct. 13, 1811. Resides in Hartford, Conn.

———o———

Dr. Isaac D., of Jairus, studied medicine at the University of Pennsylvania, and was a successful practitioner in the States of New York and New Jersey for many years; married Nov. 29, 1835, at Bloomfield, N. J., Abby Crane, (daughter of Israel Crane, Esq.), who died March 9, 1863. His children are: 5th Deg.

1. Mary Frances, April 4, 1836.
2. Sarah Davis, March 31, 1839.
3. Charles Henry, Feb. 13, 1843; died June 17, 1845.
4. Eliza Beach, Sept. 1, 1845.

———o———

Ambrose, of Jairus, married Jan. 1835, at Saratoga, N. Y., to Cornelia Early. Resides in Algonquin, McHenry Co., Illinois. Second wife, Eliza Macomber. He has: 5th Deg.

1. George E., Nov. 24, 1835.
2. Emily A., Jan. 21, 1838.
3. Charles F., May 24, 1840.
4. Henry, Feb. 23, 1842; died Sept. 20, 1844.
5. Egbert R., Oct. 27, 1844.
6. Alvin H., Sept. 8, 1847.
7. Cornelia, March 23, 1858.

5th Deg. MOSES, of Jairus, married, March, 1830, at Pittsford, Monroe Co., N. Y., to Juliette Cleveland. Resides in Jersey City, is an Express Messenger between New York and Philadelphia. He has:

1. AMZI SMITH, April 3, 1831.
2. WILLIAM M. F., May 2, 1839.
3. SARAH ANN, Nov. 30, 1842; died Aug. 28, 1843.
4. CHARLES EDWARD, May 11, 1847.

———o———

6th Deg. AMZI S., of Moses, of Jairus, married, May, 1852, Elizabeth C. Crilley. He is, or was, book-keeper in a bank in New York; but resides in Newark, and has one child:

1. MINNIE ELIZABETH, born January 31, 1862.

———o———

5th Deg. Rev. JOHN DODD, son of Jairus, studied theology at Oberlin, Ohio; was licensed and ordained in the Congregational connection; has been a preacher more than twenty-one years (to 1860) most of the time in Massachusetts and Maine; is now a member of the Genesee Presbytery, and resided in 1860 at Alexander, Genesee Co., N. Y.; in 1862, at Arcadia, Wyoming Co.; married Oct. 17, 1838, at Elyria, Lorain Co., Ohio, to Maria Wiser Read. His children are:

1. HENRY MARTYN, born Aug. 6, 1839, at Ridgeville, Lorain Co., Ohio; is pursuing his collegiate studies.
2. HELEN MARIA, born Nov. 27, 1841, at Franklin, Delaware Co., N. Y.
3. MARY LOUISA, born Nov. 14, 1844, at Wellfleet, Barnstable Co., Mass.
4. JOHN JAIRUS, born June 2, 1846, at Augusta, Kennebec Co., Me.

———o———

5th Deg. NATHANIEL J., of Jairus, is a saddle and harness maker at

Hartford, Conn.; married, Sept. 1844, at North Haven, Conn., to Mary Ann Barnes. He has:

1. Mary Amelia, Nov. 19, 1845.
2. Charles Albert, Jan. 17, 1849.

Isaac, Jr., youngest son of Isaac, of Daniel 3d, (1772–1806), 4th Deg. married March 1, 1798, widow Jane Smith, who was born April 22, 1772, and died March 29, 1826, and had:

1. Hannah, Dec. 6, 1798; died Dec. 12, 1798, at six days old.
2. Hannah, March 17, 1800; married Caleb S. Davis.
3. Horace, Sept. 8, 1802; died Oct. 17, 1802, at one month.
4. Lydia, Sept. 23, 1804; married Marquis D. Thomas.
5. Moreau, June 12, 1806; died Aug. 24, 1806, at two months.

Daniel 1st.
1st Deg. Daniel 2d.
2d Deg. Daniel 3d.

Section III.

Descendants of Joseph, fourth son of Daniel 3d.

3d Deg. JOSEPH, of Daniel 3d, (1731—1789,) married Mary Lindsley, daughter of Ebenezer Lindsley 2d.* She died Feb. 14, 1763, aged 29. Second wife, Sarah Williams, daughter of Amos Williams, Esq., was born February 23, 1742, and died September 2, 1818, aged 76. Joseph Dod lived and died in Orange. His children by the first wife were:

1. Matthias, born April 29, 1753, drowned July 23, 1801, aged 48.
2. Ebenezer, born May 1, 1755, died about 1837, aged 82.
3. Rachel, born May 29, 1757, died Sept. 16, 1827, aged 70. She married Bethuel Munn, who died 1779, in his 24th year.† They

---

* Francis Linley or Lindsley, one of the first settlers of Newark, left sons Ebenezer, John, Benjamin, Joseph, and Jonathan. Ebenezer had Ebenezer (named above), Benjamin (who was the grandfather of John Morris Lindsley of Orange), and other children.

† Benjamin and Joseph Munn were brothers. The former had Amos, Aaron, David, and Bethuel (named above.) The latter was the father of Sarah, who married Matthias Dodd, (and after his death Amos Harrison, Esq.,) also of John Munn, father of the Stephen who was drowned with Matthias and Rachel Dodd. The wife of Joseph Munn was Sarah Williams, sister to the wife of Deacon Isaac Dodd. Another son of Joseph and Sarah Munn was Isaac Munn, who married Mary Baldwin, (sister of Caleb Baldwin, who was the father-in-law of Lewis Dodd,) and had Hannah, who married Isaac Ward, (formerly Sheriff of Essex County,) Dr. Jeptha B. Munn of Chatham, Joseph Munn, and Sally, who married John Cook of Hanover. Her son, George H. Cook, is a Professor in Rutgers College.

had one son, Moses. Widow Rachel Munn kept house for Matthias Day, of Newark, for many years, and died there.

4. Joseph } twins, Oct. 6, 1760, { died Feb. 6, 1816, aged 56.
5. Mary, } { died Sept. 24, 1829, aged 69. She married Aaron Williams, who died Feb. 3, 1830, aged 71. Their sons were Aaron, Ebenezer, Bethuel and Smith Williams.

6 and 7. A second pair of twins, Feb. 1763, died shortly after birth.

The children of Joseph Dod by his second wife were:

8. Amos, born Jan. 18, 1768, died Sept. 20, 1839, aged 71. Never married.
9. Abigail, born Sept. 19, 1769, died Sept. 1, 1777, aged 8.
10. Daniel, born Aug. 29, 1771, died March 5, 1856, aged 85. Never married.
11. Moses, born Oct. 4, 1773, died June 1, 1844, aged 71.
12. Lydia, born Oct. 27, 1775, died Dec. 21, 1806, aged 31. She married James Reynolds, of Orange, who died Jan. 31st, 1850, aged 76. They had Daniel D., Moses, and Abby Reynolds.
13. Abigail 2d, born Feb. 22, 1781, died Sept. 17, 1857, aged 76. She married Samuel Crane of Chatham, and had Rowena, Lydia, Phebe, Joseph D. and Caleb.
14. Allen, born May 9, 1783; died Oct. 26, 1857, aged 74.

The first five and the last four married and left descendants.

Matthias,* of Joseph, married Sarah Munn, daughter of Joseph Munn, (born Aug. 31, 1759, and died May 31, 1848,) and had: 4th Deg.

1. Jared, April 9, 1777, who went to sea in his 20th year, was pressed

---

* The date of Matthias's birth was supposed by his son to be April 24, 1756, till corrected by the discovery by Ebenezer Williams of an old record, which made it as already given, April 29, 1753. His widow married, Dec. 26. 1815, Amos Harrison, Esq. She died May 31, 1848, aged 89.

into the British Navy, and disappeared.* He is supposed to have perished in some battle between the English and French. He left one natural son Jared.

2. WILLIAM, June 24, 1779, also at the age of 20, June 18, 1799, was killed by lightning on Governor's Island, in New York harbor, where he was at work as a carpenter.† He was on the eve of marriage.

3. RACHEL, April 24, 1782, perished also in her 20th year, being drowned with her father and a cousin, July 23, 1801.‡

---

* Tradition supposes that Jared Dod, eldest son of Matthias, perished in the battle of the Nile; but this is disproved by an old letter of his dated nearly three months after that battle, directed to his brother William; stating that on his return in the brig Citizen, from Hispaniola, with sugar and coffee, they were taken by a British cruiser, and carried into Halifax, we suppose, on pretence of violating the orders in Council, by trading with a French colony. Jared thus lost his private venture of two barrels of sugar and five bags of coffee, all he was worth. At the date of the letter, Oct. 26, 1798, he was still waiting for the trial of the brig, which he was told would be in twenty days; but intended to "get home as soon as he could." As he never got home, he was probably impressed at Halifax, or possibly on his return by sea to New York. His case is a striking example of that tyranny of the British on the seas, which drove our fathers into the war of 1812.

† William Dodd, while at work on Governor's Island, took shelter from a thunder shower in a room filled with carpenters' tools. The collection of so much iron and steel in the room probably occasioned the fatal stroke of lightning.

‡ On a summer day, July 23, 1801, a party of pleasure, old and young, sailed to Coney Island. Through the mismanagement of the captain, who was intoxicated, the young people went in bathing in an unsafe place. Rachel Dodd, and her cousin Stephen Munn, (son of John Munn, her mother's brother,) got out of their depth. Her father, who was an excellent swimmer, went to assist them; but in the wild confusion of the drowning struggle, both caught hold of him, and all perished together, and were swept into the sea, whence their bodies were never recovered. Thus died Matthias Dodd, aged 48 years. Within the space of three years the father and three eldest children of this lately happy and flourishing family were taken away.

4. LEWIS, born Sept. 8, 1784; died of paralysis, (five minutes before midnight,) May 23, 1861, in his 77th year.*
5. ABBY, Feb. 27, 1787; married Daniel Porter, Dec. 6, 1806. She died of consumption, April 12, 1821, aged 34.
6. CHARLOTTE, June 29, 1789; married Samuel Condit, Sept. 22, 1811; and secondly, Daniel Porter, her brother-in-law, Dec. 27, 1822.
7. BETHUEL, Sept. 14, 1791, unmarried; resided in St. Louis, Mo.; died there Dec. 4, 1861. His remains were brought to Orange, and interred by the side of his brother Lewis.†
8. NANCY, Feb. 28, 1793; married, 1815, Abiel Dodd, son of Eleazar. (See Sec. IX., John Dod.) She died of dropsy, May 31, 1851, aged 58.
9. MARY, July 22, 1795; married John T. Munn.

———o———

JARED DODD, son of the Jared who fell a victim to the British practice of impressment, was born July 8, 1798; married Catharine Garrabrant, March 20, 1818, and had: 6th Deg.

1. LYDIA, born December 4, 1820; married Dennis P. Edwards, Sept. 29, 1839.
2. HORACE C. DODD, born Oct. 5, 1822.
3. SEARS DODD, born July 15, 1824; died July 17, 1825.
4. CAROLINE, born Oct. 30, 1828; married William B. Douglas, June 2, 1849.

---

* Lewis Dodd carried on the shoe making business for several years. He also, at one time, took cargoes of fruit and cider to sell at the South. On one of these voyages he had to leave his cargo, on account of the yellow fever, incurring a ruinous loss; but by perseverance acquired a competency for his old age, and made a good provision for his children.

† Bethuel learned the chair maker's trade with Daniel Alling of Newark. He went to St. Louis when a young man, and resided there till his death. He traded at one time with the Indians, and amassed a fortune, but lost it.

5. WILLIAM Y. DODD, born May 5, 1832.

6. HANNAH, } born July 10, 1834, { married Chas. L. Pierson Oct. 8, 1855.
7. HARRIET, } { died July 20, 1834, at ten days old.

8. ANSON DODD, born August 20, 1836; died Oct. 9, 1838.

9. CHARLOTTE LOUISA, born March 23, 1842.

———o———

5th Deg. LEWIS, of Matthias, married, Nov. 12, 1808, Elizabeth Baldwin, (daughter of Caleb Baldwin,*) who was born Dec. 17, 1788. They resided in East Orange, and had:

1. RACHEL, August 20, 1809; married John Dunham, Dec. 28, 1828. They live in Newark, and have had: 1. Horace M.; 2. Josephine; 3. George T., (drowned in Rahway river;) 4. Alwilda.

2. JANE, Sept. 11, 1811; married Fernando Crans, Sept. 1, 1830. They live in East Orange, and have had: 1. Lewis Dodd; 2. Adeline; 3. Sarah Jane, (deceased;) 4. Julia.

3. MATTHIAS MUNN, Jan. 24, 1814. A farmer and milkman, on the old homestead in East Orange.

4. LYDIA, April 9, 1816; married David C. Runyon, Dec. 2, 1838. They live in Newark, and have: 1. Mary J.; 2. Laura; 3. Enos; 4. Fernando Crans; 5. Luranah; 6. Susan Jaques.

5. JARED, April 27, 1818. Carried on the carpenter's business many years at Saugerties, Ulster Co., N. Y. Resides now in Sauk Co., Wisconsin.

6. SARAH, August 8, 1820; married Charles S. Osborne, Oct. 4, 1842. They live in Newark, and have; 1. Jasper Crane; 2. Florence; 3.

---

* John Baldwin, who died 1773, aged 90, and is buried at Connecticut Farms, (brother of Joseph Baldwin, who died 1776, aged 92, and was buried at Newark,) is the head of this branch of Baldwins. His sons were Enos, Nathan and Ezekiel. The last married Sarah Baldwin, aunt or great-aunt to the late Jeptha Baldwin of South Orange. They were the parents of Caleb Baldwin named above.

Charles Ernest, (died an infant;) 4. Charles Herbert; 5. Walter Dodd.

7. William, Nov. 11, 1822. Lives in Newark. Foreman in a hat manufactory.
8. Bethuel Lewis, Jan. 16, 1826.
9. Julia Ann, Feb. 17, 1828; married Edward Wallace, Sept. 27, 1855. They live in New York city, and have had: 1. William; 2. Lewis, (deceased;) 3. (died unnamed;) 4. (died unnamed;) 5. Lucy Adeline, born June 15, 1862.

Thus it appears that the living descendants of Lewis Dodd are nine children, thirty-two grand-children, and four great-grand children.

———o———

Matthias M., of Lewis, married Harriet Rowe, (daughter of Stephen Rowe, dec'd,) Jan. 21, 1838, and had: 6th Deg.

1. Ann Elizabeth, Nov. 10, 1838; married, Sept. 23, 1858, Aaron P. Mitchell. Has a son, Winthrop Dodd Mitchell, born May 7, 1862.
2. Catharine Elmira, April 11, 1840; married Horace N. Jennings, Feb. 18, 1863.*
3. Adelaide, April 12, 1849.

---

* Horace N. Jennings, who married Myra (or Catharine Elmira) second daughter of Matthias M. Dodd, is a grandson of Samuel Burnet, of Livingston. His maternal great-grandfather was Deacon Abner Ball, a great-grandson of Edward Ball, one of the companions of Daniel Dod in the first settlement of Newark. Aaron P. Mitchell, who married Ann Elizabeth, the eldest daughter of M. M. Dodd, was also, I think, a descendant of Edward Ball. Lydia, daughter of Edward Ball, married Joseph Peck, and had two sons, Deacon Joseph Peck of Orange, and Timothy Peck, of Morristown. John Peck, Esq., son of the deacon, had by his first wife, Elizabeth Dodd, two sons, Joseph and Stephen. Joseph married Mary Hedden, (daughter of Jonathan,) and had five daughters, the youngest of whom, Mary Ann, married Lewis Mitchell, of East Orange. If this genealogy is correct, then Aaron P. Mitchell is descended from Daniel Dod 1st in two different lines, through Elizabeth Dodd, daughter of Stephen, and through Rebekah, daughter of Samuel Dod 1st, and wife of Joseph Hedden, Sen'r.

6th Deg. JARED, of Lewis, married Eliza Carle, (daughter of Frederick Carle,) Oct. 10, 1841; they now live at Prairie du Sac, Wisconsin, and have had:

1. GEORGE D., Dec. 23, 1843.
2. CATHARINE E., Dec. 23, 1845.
3. SARAH J., Aug. 3, 1849.
4. LEWIS, Dec. 21, 1851.
5. WILLIAM J., Sept. 23, 1856.
6. JULIA W., Sept. 21, 1858.

———o———

6th Deg. WILLIAM, of Lewis, married March 28, 1849, Emma A. Bloodgood, (daughter of Matthias Bloodgood, of N. Y.) and has:

1. ELLA, Jan. 14, 1850.

———o———

6th Deg. BETHUEL L., of Lewis, graduated at Nassau Hall, Princeton, and also at the College of Physicians and Surgeons in New York city; is a physician, practicing in Newark. He married Susan E. Jaques, (daughter of John Jaques, dec'd,) Oct. 4, 1854, and has:

1. MILTON COLES, Jan. 12, 1857.
2. CLARA BLANCHE, Feb. 23, 1859.
3. MATTHIAS MUNN, May 6, 1861.
4. LYDIA GRACE, March 20, 1863.

———

4th Deg. EBENEZER, of Joseph, married Deborah Crane, sister to the wife of Moses Dodd of Bloomfield, and half-sister to the wife of Zebina Dodd. Their children were, (the first four or five born at Bloomfield, N. J.):

1. BETSEY, born March, 1779; married William Early, and died, 1811, in Jefferson Co., N. Y.

2. Mary, born Sept. 1781; married Henry Carpenter about 1800, and Oliver Tuttle about 1801; died in 1812, in Jefferson Co., N. Y.; left one son Ezra Tuttle, who lives in Cleveland, O.
3. Ezra Buel, born July, 1784; still living, till March, 1861, in Toledo, O.
4. Nancy, born about 1785; married Wm. A. Lynde at Utica about 1805, and died in Ohio, Oct. 1858, aged 73. She left three sons and two daughters.
5. Lois, born about 1787; died at Caldwell, N. J., about 1794, aged 7.
6. Ebenezer Lindley, born at Caldwell about 1790; died unmarried, 1815.

7 and 8. Twin boys, born at Caldwell, N. J.; died the same year.

9. Joshua Horton, born at Paterson, N. J., 1794; died in New York city, Jan. 12, 1827, aged 33.
10. Joseph, born at Cranetown, N. J., 1796; died at Dexter, N. Y., in 1846. He married Eliza Wood, in Jefferson Co., N. Y., about 1823 or 1825; and left three sons, Lindley, Alexander and Edwin, or Edmund, supposed to be living in Illinois.
11. John, born about 1799, in Remsen, Oneida Co., N. Y., was probably lost at sea about the year 1835.
12. Valeria, born at Utica, N. Y., 1802; married Dr. Alfred W. Gray; and died in Chautauque Co., N. Y., about 1856, leaving four daughters and one son.

———o———

Ezra B., of Ebenezer, built and commanded the second 5th Deg.
American steamboat on Lake Ontario. It was named the Brownville, after the place where built, and was destroyed by fire on the St. Lawrence, in 1828. After sailing Lake Ontario the greater part of the time for 30 years, Capt. E. B. Dodd removed to Toledo, Ohio, in 1832. (Toledo then contained twenty souls; now it numbers as many thousands.) He married at Utica, Jan. 1, 1810, Catharine Wood, who died at Toledo,

Jan. 1, 1833. In April, 1833, he married, secondly, Mary Ann Crabbe, an English woman; she died in 1838, leaving no children alive. In 1839, he married, thirdly, Adeline Lewis. By his first wife he had fourteen children, eight of whom died young; by his second wife three, none of whom lived beyond infancy; by the third wife one son, in all eighteen children, only four of whom are now living. Those that grew up were:

JANE, the eldest, married George Turner, both deceased, leaving one daughter, Catharine Turner.

HARRIET, married Coleman J. Keeler, in Toledo, in 1837. Both died in 1845 or 1846, leaving one daughter Catharine.

JOHN W. was State Auditor of Indiana for four years, from 1856 to 1860. He married Eliza J. Seward in February, 1844, and has one son, William Seward Dodd, born at Marion, Grant County, Ind., Nov. 1846.*

HARRISON H., (assistant in his brother's office,) married in Toledo, O., May, 1847, to Ann Maria Bradford; and has three sons; 1. Harry Bradford, born in Toledo, 1850; 2. Richard, born in Toledo, 1852; 3. Story, born in Indianapolis, Ind., 1858.*

ALFRED, born 1831; died in Toledo, 1844.

MARIA, youngest of first wife's children, married in 1848, to Charles A. King, who is a large forwarding merchant in Toledo.

EDWARD SCOTT DODD, the son of the third wife, born about 1843.

Capt. Ezra B. Dodd died March, 1861, in his 77th year. He was the last survivor of the children of Ebenezer Dodd.

———o———

5th Deg. JOSHUA H., of Ebenezer, married, Jan. 9, 1817, Mary Ann Heimer, who died four months after him, May 4, 1827; and

* It may be that John W. and Harrison H. Dodd have also daughters. When they sent the names of their sons, they probably supposed the names of their daughters were not asked for.

had the following children, all of whom were born in New York city:

1. Joshua Horton, Jr., Jan. 9, 1818. He died in Nyack, Rockland Co., N. Y., Feb. 24, 1838, aged 20.
2. Ebenezer Lindsley, April 4, 1819. Living in Cleveland, Ohio.
3. Richard Winset, May 21, 1821. Living in Chicago, Ill.
4. Eliza Valeria, Nov. 3, 1824; died July 18, 1825.
5. Joseph Montgomery, April 25, 1827; (three months after his father's, and nine days before his mother's death.) He died in Montgomery, Georgia, Nov. 1844, at the age of 17.

———o———

Ebenezer L., of Joshua H., is doing business in Cleveland, O. He married, Nov. 11, 1858, Sarah B. Sandford, of Milford, Conn. 6th Deg.

———o———

Richard W., of Joshua H., married, Nov. 26, 1843, Sarah C. Collins, of Bloomfield, N. J., and has had four children, the first born in Newark, N. J., the others in Chicago, Ill. 6th Deg.

1. Joseph Lindsley, Aug. 31, 1844.
2. Frank Wilbur, June 27, 1847.
3. Maria Louisa, July 13, 1851.
4. Mary Emma, April 19, 1855; died Aug. 9, 1859.

———o———

Joseph, of Ebenezer, married Eliza Wood, in Jefferson Co., N. Y., about 1823; and had four sons and five daughters. The daughters were named Jane, Nancy, Harriet, Catharine, and Frances Maria. The sons were: 5th Deg.

Ebenezer L., born about 1834; married 1858.

Alexander, " " 1838.

HARRISON, " " 1840; died 1844, aged 4.

EDMUND, " " 1845.

The surviving sons are supposed to be living in Illinois.

4th Deg. JOSEPH 2d, of Joseph, lived and died in Bloomfield. He married his cousin, Eunice Baldwin, daughter of David and Eunice. She was born March 5, 1763, and died in 1814. They had:

1. MARY, March 27, 1786; married Thomas Marr, Jan. 5, 1807, and has two children, Charles and Martha. Mr. Marr died Aug. 1809; his widow lives with her son in Bloomfield.
2. SARAH, Sept. 11, 1788; died Feb. 1813, aged 25.
3. JOSEPH, Sept. 12, 1790. Lives in Jersey City. Is employed in the New York Post Office.
4. LOUISA, Nov. 1, 1792; married Aaron E. Ballard. Lives in Newark.
5. ZOPHAR BALDWIN, Oct 28, 1794.
6. LYDIA, Nov. 1, 1796; married Joseph Force, Jun. Lived in Whippany, Morris Co. Her husband died 1829, and she died in Bloomfield, June, 1849, aged 53.*
7. MARTHA, Nov. 27, 1798; died Sept. 1805, aged 7.
8. WILLIAM, Feb. 28, 1801; died 1824, aged 23.
9. MATTHIAS, April 3, 1803; died 1805, aged 2.

5th Deg. JOSEPH 3d, of Joseph 2d, married Nancy M. Clark, daughter of Jotham Clark of Plainfield, in 1813. They had:

1. SARAH A., married David D. Crane. Live in New York.
2. AMARINTHA.

* The children of Lydia and Joseph Force were George, died 1837; William, died 1844; Charles; Mary, died 1849.

3. Caroline M.
4. Margaret P., married John Squier, Jr.; has two daughters, Josephine D. and Maggie.
5. George P.
6. William J., graduated at the University, in New York city. Is a teacher: was employed for a year or two before 1860, at the South; now resides in Monmouth Co., N. J. Is not married.
7. Eunice B.
8. Elizabeth J., or Lizzie.

———o———

George P., of Joseph 3d, lives in Jersey City, and does 6th Deg. grocery business in New York. He married Mary P. Jewell, has had one daughter:

Mary Isabella, (died young.)

———o———

Zophar B., of Joseph 2d, lives in Bloomfield; is Secretary 5th Deg. of the Essex County Insurance Company. He married Jane Cochran, who was born May 12, 1794, and died Feb. 16, 1851. Second marriage March 23, 1853, to Sophia Topping, a native of Greene Co., N. Y. His children are:

1. Thomas Cochran, Jan. 15, 1818. Lives in Bloomfield. Is in the ship-chandler's business.
2. Sarah Louisa, Feb. 22, 1819; died June 1, 1844.
3. Mary Jane, May 23, 1820; married May, 1847, Joseph K. Oakes, and has 4 children, Louis, Edward, Charles and Netty.
4. Esther Caroline, Dec. 19, 1821; died March 22, 1822.
5. Edward Mills, June 22, 1824; is a minister of the Gospel.
6. Esther Catharine, June 26, 1829; died May 7, 1832.
7. Catharine Maria, Oct. 8, 1835. Is a teacher in Smyrna, Turkey, with her brother Edward M.

6th Deg. THOMAS C., of Zophar B., married Sept. 1846, Ann Eliza Cowl of New York, and has six children:

1. EDWARD C.
2. FRANK S.
3. MARY W.
4. JOSEPH H.
5. ORIN C.
6. ANNA LOUISA.

———o———

6th Deg. EDWARD M., of Zophar B., married Lydia H. Babbit, Oct. 26, 1848; and embarked Jan. 1, 1849, as a missionary of the American Board. He was in this country visiting the churches in behalf of missions, in 1862. He is now in Smyrna, Turkey, and has:

1. HETTY.
2. JENNETTE; died Jan. 2, 1861.
3. ISABELLA.
4. WILLIAM SCHOFLER DOD, born Jan. 2, 1861, (same day that Jennette died.)

———

4th Deg. MOSES, of Joseph, born Oct. 4, 1773, died June 1, 1844, aged 71; married Feb. 20, 1802, Mary Taylor, who was born April 6, 1784, and died May 6, 1819, aged 35. The parents and several of the children rest in the grave yard at Orange. The children were:

1. JOHN TAYLOR, May 26, 1803; died at seven months.
2. MARY WILLIAMS, April 11, 1805; died Jan. 22, 1841, aged 36. She was the first wife of Robert Patton Day.
3. MOSES, (Jr.) Dec. 8, 1807; was a miller at Rondout, N. Y.; died at Kingston, N. Y., after a lingering illness, April 25, 1862, aged 54.
4. EDWARD DOUGHTY, Sept. 4, 1810; died Nov. 13, 1850, aged 40.
5. ANN, April 17, 1813; died Nov. 13, at 7 months.
6. JANE, July 28, 1815; married Abner W. Allen, of Bridgeport, Conn.

MOSES, of Moses, married Feb. 4, 1835, Mira Elizabeth Belknap. She died Feb. 7, 1849. They had: 5th Deg.

1. MARY JANE, July 5, 1837.
2. ANN MARIA, May 28, 1841.
3. MIRA, July 31, 1845.
4. MARGARET ELIZABETH, June 15, 1848.

———o———

EDWARD D., of Moses, was a builder in Newark. He married July 31, 1833, Esther E. Morehouse, who was born June 18, 1813; (daughter of David W. and Nancy Farrand Morehouse.) She lives in Livingston, N. J., with her younger children. The children are: 5th Deg.

1. EDWARD, Oct. 7, 1834; married Frances W. Ellis, June 3, 1857, and had a daughter, Mary Ellis Dodd, April 10, 1858. Lives in Newark.
2. JOHN, Feb. 17, 1836; lives in Newark.*
3. DAVID, May 19, 1838.
4. ELIZA EARL, Aug. 17, 1840.
5. FARRAND, Sept. 3, 1842. Belongs to the 13th Reg. N. J. Volunteers.
6. MOSES, Oct. 31, 1844; died at 12 years, Dec. 1, 1856.
7. MARY DAY, April 10, 1848; died at 4 months, Aug. 19, 1848.
8. CHARLES, Oct. 3, 1850.

ALLEN, (born May 9, 1783, died Oct. 26, 1857,) youngest child of Joseph, lived in Orange near Dr. Wm. Pierson. He married Nov. 3, 1810, Mary Osborn, one of fourteen children 4th Deg.

* John Dodd, of Edward D., was Second Lieutenant in Company H, 26th Regiment, New Jersey Volunteers, (nine month's men). He distinguished himself in the battle of Chancellorville, receiving, for his coolness and bravery, a very complimentary notice from his Colonel.

of Joseph Osborn of Hanover Neck. She was born May 31, 1790. They had:

1. JOSEPH M., Sept. 26, 1811; died Sept. 3, 1816, aged 5.
2. GEORGE A., April 15, 1814; died Feb. 15, 1854, aged 40.
3. DANIEL, Jan. 15, 1817.
4. MARY ELIZABETH, May 27, 1828; married Isaac B. Kilburn, Oct. 20, 1852, and has one son, Franklin Kilburn, born July 11, 1854.

———o———

5th Deg. GEORGE A., of Allen, married Elizabeth Condit. Their children are:

1. JOSEPH MORRIS, Dec. 23, 1836.
2. LEMUEL, Sept. 26, 1838.
3. JANE, Dec. 27, 1840.
4. ALLEN, March 30, 1844.*
5. ELIZABETH, May 10, 1848.
6. GEORGE, July 12, 1850.
7. EMILY, June 3, 1852.

———o———

5th Deg. DANIEL, of Allen, graduated in 1835 at the University of New York with the highest honors, and is an attorney-at-law, residing in Newark. He was also several years an Alderman of Newark. He married Julia B. Hitchcock, of New York city, May 9, 1850, and has:

1. MARGARET CRONKHITE DODD, born Oct. 20, 1855.
2. DANIEL, born October 16, 1860.

---

* Allen Dodd was a volunteer in the 5th N. Y. Regiment, Duryea's Zouaves, in the spring of 1861, and was in the battle of Big Bethel, and again on board the steamer Harriet Lane, on her capture by the rebels in Galveston harbor on the 1st January, 1863. The name of Allen was originally Alling, as appears from the will of Joseph Dodd, and was doubtless given in memory of Sarah Alling, wife of Daniel 3d.

GREAT-GRANDSON AMOS.

Daniel 1st.
Daniel 2d. 1st Deg.
Daniel 3d. 2d Deg.

Section IV.

Descendants of Amos, sixth son of Daniel 3d.

AMOS, of Daniel 3d, (1737–1811,) was a Captain of Militia in the Revolution. He married Hannah Condit, who died June 23, 1826, in her 87th year. She was daughter of Isaac Condit, and sister to the wife of Joshua Dodd. They lived in Bloomfield, and had: 3d Deg.

1. Isaac, June 27, 1763; died April 24, 1846, aged nearly 83.
2. Eunice, June 2, 1765; married Joel Williams.* She died May 14, 1853, aged 88.
3. Mary, July 29, 1768; married John Condit, son of Matthew Condit of Orange, (next Stephen D. Day's). They had: 1. Elisha; 2. Wickliffe S.; 3. Israel D. (died young); 4. Israel D. 2d, lives at Millburn. Mrs. Condit died Nov. 5, 1841, aged 73.
4. Sarah, Aug. 4, 1770; married Squire Baldwin, son of Jonathan Baldwin. She died Nov. 25, 1832, aged 62. She had Maria, married Joseph Collins; Patty, married Samuel Jewel; Eliza, married Elias Wilcox.

---

* Jairus, Joel, Gershom, Mary, Eunice, Rhoda and Jotham were children of Gershom Williams. Joel Williams and Eunice Dod had Jotham, Amos, Hervey, Betsey and Malvina. This last Jotham never married. Joel Williams was born Feb. 11, 1764, and died Feb. 28, 1849, the same day that Nathaniel Dodd died, (son of Joshua). John Condit died at Savannah, Geo., Feb. 21, 1803, aged 37 years.

5. ELIZABETH, Feb. 28, 1773; died Oct. 4, 1776, at 3 years.
6. DANIEL, March 2, 1776; died Dec. 7, 1854, in his 79th year.
7. AMOS, Oct. 4, 1781; died March 26, 1851, in his 70th year.

(Average age of the six who grew up nearly 76 years.)

4th Deg. ISAAC, of Amos, married May, 1788, Mary or Polly James, who died Dec. 8, 1826, in her 58th year. They lived at Bloomfield, and had three daughters:

1. BETSEY W., born Aug. 16, 1789; married Dr. Eleazer D. Ward, Aug. 10, 1807, and died Aug. 8, 1828.
2. LUCY, Feb. 17, 1792; married Jabez Cook, of Newark, March 19, 1815; and died Aug. 12, 1851.
3. MARIA, Nov. 19, 1798; still living, unmarried, in 1860.

(Isaac Dodd married, secondly, Anna Davis, June 26, 1828.)

4th Deg. DANIEL, of Amos, married Esther Ward, daughter of Stephen Ward. She died Sept. 20, 1852. They lived in Bloomfield, and had nine children:

1. PHEBE, born March 11, 1794; married Jacob K. Mead, Esq., April 14, 1839, and died Dec. 27, 1854, aged 60.
2. LEWIS, July 31, 1796; died Nov. 1, 1818, aged 22 years.
3. PHILETTA, Jan. 6, 1798. Living.
4. JOSIAH, March 14, 1800; died Dec. 20, 1857, aged 57.
5. ISAAC, July 9, 1802; died an infant, March 6, 1803.
6. ABBY, Feb. 11, 1804; died unmarried, Jan. 6, 1842, aged 38.
7. ISAAC NEWTON, Aug. 29, 1807.
8. SARAH A., March 22, 1810; married Sept. 1833, Elias Osborn, and died Jan. 9, 1835, aged 25.
9. AMOS A., May 29, 1816.

Josiah, of Daniel of Amos, lived at Bloomfield, was a cabinet maker. He married 1st, Phebe Baldwin, Dec. 31, 1822; and 2d, Augusta Darling, Feb. 18, 1851. By his first wife he had: 5th Deg.

1. Ann Elizabeth, Sept. 1824; married April 14, 1847, Ira Condit, and removed to the State of Ohio.
2. Edward Lewis, Sept. 1826; lives at Cleveland, Ohio.
3. Charles Augustus, May, 1829; died Oct. 1830.
4. George Frederick, 1831; lives in Camp street, Newark, and does business in New York city.
5. Mary Louisa, Aug. 1833; married June 2, 1854, Arthur Climo; lives at Cleveland, O.; has two sons.
6. Charles H., born 1836; died 1842.
7. Henry A., Jan. 1839; died Oct. 1839.
8. Theodore, Sept. 1840; lives in New York.
9. Phebe Mead, born Feb. 1843; died Nov. 1862. } Twins.
10. Charlotte Doremus, born Feb. 1843; died July 26, 1843. }

———o———

Edward L., of Josiah, married Susan Elizabeth Peet, Jan. 1, 1847, and has: 6th Deg.

1. William R., born Nov. 28, 1847, at Newark, N. J.
2. Heber P., born July 15, 1850, at Bloomfield, N. J.

———o———

George F., of Josiah, married Emeline Brower, Jan. 10, 1854, and has had: 6th Deg.

1. Freeman Camp, March 29, 1855.
2. Julia Gertrude, Oct. 2, 1856; died March 26, 1860.
3. Samuel Corwin, Nov. 14, 1858.

———o———

Isaac Newton, of Daniel of Amos, married June 13, 1833, Mary K. Dodd, daughter of Ira, and has three children: 5th Deg.

1. WALTER HOWEL, born Sept 15, 1834; lives in Newark.
2. DAVID SEABURY, July 25, 1837; lives in New York.
3. MARY, June 4, 1849.

———o———

5th Deg. AMOS A., of Daniel of Amos, married, 1839, Georgiana Downs; lives at the West; and has four children.

1. WILLIAM A., born Sept. 1843, (or 1842 ?)
2. GEORGE, born about 1845.
3. WALLACE, born about 1848.
4. HERBERT, born about 1858.

4th Deg. AMOS 2d, of Amos, married Polly Canfield; lived in Newark and Bloomfield, and had:

1. JAMES COLLORD, March 8, 1801.
2. DAVID CANFIELD, Sept. 5, 1806.
3. HARRIET NEWEL, Jan. 9, 1815; married James McCracken.

———o———

5th Deg. JAMES C., of Amos 2d, married Nov. 20, 1822, Elizabeth Harrison; lives in Bloomfield, and had:

1. GEORGE C., Oct. 14, 1823.
2. DAVID C., Nov. 7, 1825.
3. MARY E., Aug. 3, 1829; died Nov. 4, 1841.
4. HARRIET N., Aug. 16, 1833; married Thomas C. Davis, Oct. 1, 1856. She died Jan. 26, 1862, aged 28 years 5 months. A most estimable woman.
5. JAMES, July 28, 1842.

———o———

6th Deg. GEORGE C., of James C., married Ellen D. Beach, May 6, 1845; and had:

1. ELLEN M., June 25, 1846; died May 26, 1847.

2. MARY E., Aug. 12, 1847; died Jan. 3, 1855.
3. ALICE J., Sept. 2, 1850.
4. LAURA L., Dec. 29, 1855; died Dec. 5, 1857.

———o———

DAVID C. (Jun'r), of James C., is a manufacturing jeweler in Newark; was an alderman in 1858–9 and 1860. He married Adeline R. Mulford, May 16, 1849, and had: 6th Deg.

1. JESSE A., July 6, 1850.
2. JENNIE E., Jan. 23, 1853.
3. HENRY KINGSLAND, June 4, 1855.
4. MARY A., Oct. 4, 1858.

———o———

DAVID C. (Sen'r), of Amos 2d, married Oct. 29, 1829, Mary Ann King; lives in Newark, and has: 5th Deg.

1. FREDERICK C., Nov. 25, 1830; married Sarah M. Harrison, daughter of Moses S. Harrison, dec'd; died July 4, 1863; had no children.
2. CAROLINE VIRGINIA, Sept. 12, 1833; married Robert Stoutenburgh.
3. PIERSON GARDNER, Oct. 1, 1837.
4. KATE C., Oct. 1, 1837; married Wm. D. Rutan.
5. JOHN KING, Aug. 10, 1839.
6. MARIANNA, Aug. 13, 1842; married, Sept. 6, 1860, Frank H. Price.
7. JULIA IDA, Feb. 15, 1845.

———o———

PIERSON G., of David C., married June 16, 1859, Sarah Elizabeth Pierce. 6th Deg.

———o———

JOHN K., of David C., is a clerk in Newark. He married Aug. 29, 1859, Emma L., daughter of Ebenezer Francis, and has: 6th Deg.

1. CHARLES FRANCIS, June 20, 1860.

Daniel 1st.
1st Deg. Daniel 2d.
2d Deg. Daniel 3d.

Section V.

Descendants of Caleb, youngest son of Daniel 3d.

3d Deg. CALEB, youngest child of Daniel 3d, was a Major of Militia in the Revolution. He married Mary Harrison of Newark, daughter of Moses Harrison,* and sister to Anna, who married Joseph Ball of Bloomfield. Major Caleb Dodd removed to Pine Brook, near Horse Neck, Caldwell township, and died there of the fever and ague, about the year 1780. His widow died May, 1795. Their children were:

1. Elijah, Oct. 14, 1761; died February 3, 1807, at or near Boonton, N. J.
2. Rebecca, May 11, 1763; married Joseph Batterson, of Connecticut.
3. Annah, Aug. 22, 1765; married William Burnet, (grandson of Aaron Burnet, Jr., one of the first settlers of Madison,) and died a widow, June 26, 1818, in her 53d year. She had three sons and five daughters.
4. Jabish, July 14, 1767; probably died very young.
5. Sarah, July 26, 1769; married John Mead; had three sons and four daughters.
6. Abby, May 20, 1773; married Jabez Harrison, (son of David;) she died 1803, in her 31st year, leaving two sons and two daughters.

---

* Moses Harrison was son of Daniel Harrison, who married Abigail Ball. Samuel, Joseph, Daniel, Benjamin and George were sons of Sergeant Richard Harrison.

7. Caleb, May 18, 1775; was a Captain of Militia; he died Jan. 9, 1811, aged 35.
8. Mary, born Dec. 25, 1777; married, Dec. 12, 1798, Captain William Bates of Hanover. She had four or five (?) sons and two daughters. She died Jan. 27, 1823, in her 46th year. Her monument records that "she was the orphan's friend, and the poor man's blessing." Her husband died June 3d, 1841, in his 70th year; both are buried at Whippany. The graves and memorials of Annah, Abby and Caleb are at Caldwell.

Elijah, eldest son of Major Caleb Dod, married, Dec. 6, 1786, Lois Williams, who was born Sept. 3, 1763, and died in May, 1838, aged nearly 75. They had: 4th Deg.

1. Jabish, Nov. 20, 1787; died Nov. 2, 1811, aged 24.
2. Susan, Aug. 15, 1789; died Jan. 9, 1822, aged 33. She married William Scott, and left two children yet living, (1861.)
3. Abigail, April 11, 1794. She married Joseph Scott, brother of William; five children living.
4. Bethuel, May 28, 1796, married Ann Hopler. Had children that all died young, except one daughter, Euphemia, who is married, lives in Michigan, and has children.
5. Caleb, Aug. 11, 1800; killed by a saw log when young.
6. Elizabeth, June 4, 1802; married Rev. John G. Kanouse, now in California. They have ten children.
7. Mary, Oct. 5, 1804; married Lewis King of Newark; has three children living.

The direct male line of this Elijah Dodd is extinct, but there are numerous descendants in the female line.

Capt. Caleb Dodd, youngest son of Major Caleb Dod, married Mary Bates, (sister of William Bates); she died at 4th Deg.

her son William's, in Napoleon, Ohio, Sept. 21, 1852, at the age of 74. Their children were all born at Horse Neck, (Caldwell,) New Jersey:

1. PHEBE MARIA, married Richard Shaw, an Englishman. He was a contractor on public works. They had eight children, of whom four died young, a son and daughter are in California, and two daughters—Mrs. Emma L. Taylor and Mrs. Anna B. Curtis—live in Lafayette, Indiana.
2. PHILEMON, born in Jan., 1799, married Rachel Vanduyne, about 1824, and settled in Defiance County, Ohio, where he died, Dec., 1859. He had four sons, who all died young, and three daughters, Sarah, Phebe and Miranda. The two former married brothers of the name of Littell.
3. SARAH, married Robert Reston, lives in Lucas County, Ohio, and has a son and two daughters. Her husband died in Toledo, 1854.
4. EZRA SQUIRES, born June, 1803, was for a long time a contractor on public works; lived at Toledo, Ohio; was a Brigadier General of Militia, and a member of the Legislature. He died in Henry County in August, 1845, aged 42.
5. ELIJAH, born June, 1806, removed from New Jersey to Ohio in 1837. He was formerly a merchant and canal contractor, also Sheriff of his county. He has now retired to a farm, and lives at Waterville, near Toledo, Ohio. His farm is on the site of the memorable battle which Gen. Wayne won against the Indians in 1794. For his family, see below.
6. LUCIUS, born March, 1808. When last heard from, 20 years ago, he was in Havana, Cuba.
7. WILLIAM, born at Horse Neck, near Caldwell, in New Jersey, June 18, 1810; died at Napoleon, Ohio, April 22, 1859, aged 49. When he first removed to the West, he served three years in the United States Army, and was in active service against the Indians of Northern Texas and Kansas. In 1837, he was a Colonel in the

Canadian patriot army. He afterwards settled as a farmer in Henry Co., Ohio, and at different times filled the offices of County Treasurer and Sheriff. For his family, see below.

———o———

EZRA S., of Capt. Caleb, married Sarah Pearce, in 1827, and had: 5th Deg.

1. THEODORE H., born in Caldwell, N. J., about 1828, is a broker and general agent, Omaha City, Nebraska Territory.
2. FANNIE, married Frank Stump, of Texas, Ohio.
3. ELBERT, died in Nebraska Territory, in 1857, aged about 27.
4. HENRY L., born in Toledo, Ohio, about 1838; is now clerk in the Bank of Toledo.
5. CORNELIA, resides in Texas, Ohio.

———o———

ELIJAH, of Capt. Caleb, married, first, in Jan., 1831, Malvinah Stiles. She died in Oct., 1849. He married, secondly, in Jan., 1851, Mary Jane Wardley. His children were: 5th Deg.

1. CALEB, born in Caldwell, N. J., Dec. 2, 1831; is a merchant at Waterville, Ohio. He married Catharine Ann Leonard of Waterville, June 6, 1853; has a son, Caleb Elijah Dodd, born April 26, 1857.
2. WILLIAM, born in Caldwell, June 24, 1834; is a merchant in Toledo, O.
3. AMANDA.
4. ADELINE.
5. WALTER.
6. CLARENCE, born in Waterville, Aug. 7, 1849.

The second wife's children are:

7. ELIJAH, born in Toledo, O., Feb., 1853.
8. PHILEMON CLIFFORD, Toledo, O., Jan. 30, 1855.
9. FREDERIC C., born in Toledo, O., May 3, 1857.
10. MARY.

5th Deg. WILLIAM, youngest child of Capt. Caleb, (who was the youngest son of Major Caleb, who was the youngest child of Daniel 3d,) married, Oct. 3, 1841, Mary Thompson, who was born May 30, 1816. Their children are:

1. EZRA, born July 23, 1842.
2. ANNA, born May 16, 1844.
3. WILLIAM, born Aug. 11, 1846.
4. EDWIN, born Feb. 28, 1849.
5. HARRY, born Aug. 8, 1851.
6. MARY, born Jan. 12, 1857.

The widow and children of William Dodd all reside in Napoleon, Ohio.

NOTE.

DESCENDANTS OF MAJOR CALEB DODD IN THE FEMALE LINE.—We have no information respecting the children of Rebecca Batterson. The children of Annah and William Burnet were:

1. Annah, who died in infancy.

2. Caleb Dodd Burnet; lived on the old homestead of Major Caleb Dod, near Pine Brook, and died about 1849. He married the widow Phebe Ward, and had—1. George Crockett, married Sarah Nafie; 2. William Stiles, (died a young man); 3. Jabez Dodd, married Rachel Jacobus; 4. Ann Eliza, married Joseph Kent; 5. Charles, married Ellen Stagg; 6. Justus Smith; 7. John Ransford.

3. Mary Burnet; married Isaac Baldwin of Livingston, from Parsippany, and had—1. William B., died a young man; 2. Catharine G., married George Castle; 3. Charles M. Baldwin.

4. Joanna Burnet; married John Ketcham, and had William B., Lewis M., Ezra, Annah, Maria, Jabez H., John E., James, Sarah B., Joanna, and Louisa.

5. Elizabeth Gould Burnet; married Moses Stiles, and had, William Burnet, (deceased), John, Anna Maria, Phebe Catharine, Adelia Righter, Harriet Eliza, Judson, Sarah Elma, Louisa Frances, and William Burnet (2d.)

6. Justus Allen Burnet; is a merchant in Caldwell. He married Phebe More, and had Ann Maria, who married John W. Taylor.

7. Sarah Mead Burnet; married Cornelius Vanduyne, and had Maria Louisa and Harriet Marinda.

8. John Francisco Burnet; married Christiana Hammie or Hamma; had William, Mary Frances, Sarah Louisa, Adelaide, George, Justus, Cornelius, Electa. This family lives in Northern Ohio.

The children of Sarah and John Mead were Mary, Jane, Abby, Anna John, Caleb Allen, Aaron, Emeline.

The children of Abby and Jabez Harrison, (who was son of David Harrison, and brother of David Harrison, Esq.,) were David, Caleb Dodd, Marinda, Harriet. (We think Caleb D. Harrison is a merchant in Caldwell.)

The children of Polly and William Bates were Lewis, Marcus, Philemon, Phebe, David, Charles, Emeline.

(This information concerning the grand-children of Major Caleb Dodd was furnished by Mrs. Elizabeth G. Stiles.)

Division II.

Grandson Stephen, second son of Daniel 2d.

STEPHEN, second son of Daniel 2d, appears to have been a cooper, as we find in the old Town Records a deed from Stephen Dod, cooper, to John Harrison, conveying 10 acres, "by the road that leads from Watsesson by Samuel Ward's mill;" Jan. 1725–6. Stephen married Phebe Harrison, and had:

1. Nathaniel.
2. Silas.
3. Stephen.
4. Joshua.
5. Dorcas, (Rev. Stephen Dodd calls her Phebe). She was the first wife of Nathan Williams, and died early, leaving one daughter, Rebekah, who married James Williams.

GREAT-GRANDSON NATHANIEL.

Section VI.

Daniel 1st.
Daniel 2d. 1st Deg.
Stephen 1st. 2d Deg.

Descendants of Nathaniel, 1st son of Stephen the Cooper.

NATHANIEL, eldest son of Stephen the cooper, married 3d Deg.
Ruth Condit, probably daughter of John and sister of Matthew Condit, and had:

1. Parmenas.
2. Matthew.
3. Mary M., born Feb. 21, 1759; died Aug. 28, 1847, aged 88. She married Daniel Condit. (See note.)

Note.—Daniel Condit, (son of Samuel Condit 2d, and grandson of Samuel Condit,*) was born Oct. 13, 1756, and died Sept. 23, 1839, aged nearly 83. The children of Daniel and Mary M. Condit were:

1. Parmenas Condit, born April 30, 1782, or 1783.
2. Samuel Condit, born Oct. 6, 1784; the same who married Charlotte Dodd, daughter of Matthias, of Joseph.
3. Aaron Condit.
4 and 5. Calvin Condit and Sacheverill (or Cheveril) Condit, twins; the last named married Lydia Dodd, daughter of Eleazar.
6. Reuben Condit.
7. Frances Condit.
8. Moses Condit.
9. Ruth D. Condit; married —— Osmun. Lives in New York.

The three elder of these children were deceased before Oct. 1861.

---

* See note under Samuel 1st, Part III.

4. LYDIA.

5. JANE, born May 28, 1767, and died July 7, 1857, aged 90. She married Nathaniel Harrison, who was born Dec. 14, 1766, and died March 21, 1822. (Their children were Mary, Charlotte, Reuben, Ichabod, Mary 2d, Lydia, and Mary Jane—seven in number.)

6. REUBEN, who was drowned in the Narrows below New York, in 1802.

4th Deg. PARMENAS, of Nathaniel, married Jane Crane, (daughter of Gamaliel Crane, and sister of Simeon Crane that married Eunice Baldwin, sister to the wife of Lewis Dodd.) Parmenas and Jane Dodd had ten sons, viz:

1. THADDEUS, born March 8, 1784; married Nov., 1821, to Lucy Rice, both living in 1860. They had one child, Elinor, born 1833; died at 8 years.

2. NATHANIEL, born Jan. 14, 1787; died unmarried.

3. STEPHEN, born March 18, 1789; married, April 1, 1813, to Mary Riker; both living in Spencer, Tioga Co., New York.

4. JEPTHA, born Oct. 15, 1791; married in the fall of 1813 to Polly Hinkman, and died Jan. 28, 1850. His widow lives in Genoa, N. Y.

5. DANIEL, born about 1793; married Eliza Ward; died in the fall of 1840. He had four children, Theron, Electa, Emeline, and Sarah Maria.

6. ALBERT, born March, 1797; lived in Bloomfield; died Sept. 13, 1846, in his fiftieth year.

7. MATTHEW, born Nov. 4, 1800; lives in West Creek, Lake Co., Ind.

8. ABNER, died unmarried.

9. REUBEN, married, and removed to Canada West. (Much enquiry has been made for his address, but in vain.) When he left Tioga Co., N. Y., he had one daughter, Harriet Elizabeth.

10. ISAAC, born May 9, 1806; living in Williamsport, Washington Co., Maryland.

Stephen, of Parmenas, and his wife, Mary Riker, had : 5th Deg.

1. Alanson, born Jan. 8, 1814 ; died unmarried, Sept. 3, 1846.
2. Livia, born May 21, 1815; married Isaac Mallery, June 5, 1836. They have seven living children.
3. Lucian, born July 31, 1816.
4. Jane, born Aug. 21, 1818; married Henry Orlando Adams, May 6th, 1840 ; has two living children, and lost two.
5. Seth Williston, born June 3, 1821.
6. Martha, born June 24, 1828; married Charles Beebe, Jan. 1, 1848; has one living child.

———o———

Lucian, of Stephen, married, April 16, 1840, Celesta D. 6th Deg. Presher, and has five children living.

1. Arthur Newton, Jan. 23, 1844.
2. Stephen Luther, Sept. 1846.
3. Mary Helena, August 6, 1848.
4. William Presher, Jan. 23, 1851.
5. Frances Elizabeth, 1854.

———o———

Seth W., of Stephen, married, Aug. 8, 1843, Margaret 6th Deg. Briggs, and has three children living.

1. William, March 25, 1845; died March 11, 1849.
2. George Alanson, Sept. 13, 1847.
3. Charles Edward, May 8, 1850.
4. Frank Eugene, March 22, 1857.

———o———

Jeptha, of Parmenas and Jane, married Polly Hinkman, 5th Deg. and had :

1. Daniel, Oct. 16, 1814.
2. Sebra, April 25, 1817 ; lives in Michigan.

3. BETSY ANN, March 23, 1820; married Feb. 1, 1844, Robert Retty, of Tompkins Co., N. Y. They have no children.
4. ELIZA, April 16, 1822; married Benaiah Scoby. She died April 6, 1854, aged 32; left four children. (See note.)
5. WILLIAM, July 9, 1824.
6. PARMENAS, Dec. 29, 1826.
7. CAROLINE, June 1, 1828; married, March 1, 1850, John Patchen of Lansing, Tompkins Co., N. Y., a boatman. (See note.)
8. ELIAS, Sept. 20, 1831.
9. MARY ELIZABETH, Feb. 12, 1833, in Chicago, Ill.; unmarried.
10. HENRY, July 5, 1836.
11. ALVAH, July 22, 1838.
12. DAVID, Dec. 24, 1840; lives with his mother at Genoa, N. Y.

Eleven of the twelve were living in June, 1862.

———o———

6th Deg. DANIEL, of Jeptha, lives in Chicago, Ill.; is a "Jack at all trades," so his brother says. He married a Prussian woman, named Dorothy Matilda Tholl. They had one daughter Rosa, that died at 10 years, June 28, 1855.

NOTE.—The children of Eliza and Benaiah (or Benaga) Scoby were:

1. Lewis Scoby, born Jan. 10, 1841.
2. Charles Scoby, born Aug. 18, 1842.
3. Phebe Scoby, born Sept. 14, 1845.
4. Mary Jane Scoby, born Feb. 16, 1849.

The children of Caroline and John Patchen were:

1. Ellen Amanda, born Jan. 7, 1851.
2. Elias, born Nov. 3, 1852.
3. Jay, born Oct. 24, 1854; died Aug. 18, 1858.
4. Emma, born Sept. 18, 1856.
5. Eva, born July 1, 1858; died Nov. 6, 1858.
6. Eva, born Sept. 20, 1859.
7. Metta, born Aug. 23, 1861.

Parmenas Dodd says that Betsy Ann and Robert Retty live in Spencer, *Tompkins* Co. Perhaps the county should be Tioga.

Sebra, of Jeptha, is a farmer in Michigan. He married 6th Deg. Ruth Brightman, and has:

1. Jane, Sept. 25, 1842.
2. Charles, May 30, 1845.
3. Albert, Jan. 31, 1847.
4. Mary, Nov. 30, 1849.
5. Amanda, Sept. 7, 1852.
6. Daniel, Dec. 24, 1856.
7. "Baby," March 18, 1859.

Some of the dates given above are uncertain; because we do not know the date of the letter from which they were taken. For instance, Parmenas Dodd, whose own letter to us is dated "June 30, 1862," gives the age of Sebra's son Albert as "15 the 31st of this month." This cannot refer to June, and leaves us uncertain whether the letter from which he copied was dated January, March, or May. We think it most probable it was January, and have made the dates to correspond. We cannot guess whether the youngest was named Baby (for Barbara?) or was yet unnamed.

———o———

William, of Jeptha, lives in Genoa, Cayuga Co., N. Y. 6th Deg. He married, Sept. 13, 1848, Sevilla Oxley of Philadelphia; has no children.

———o———

Parmenas, (or as he writes it, *Permenas*,) of Jeptha, is a 6th Deg. carpenter and joiner; lives in Genoa, Cayuga Co., N. Y. He married, April 13, 1851, Lucy Patchen, and has:

1. Frank, April 3, 1852.
2. Selah, July 2, 1854.
3. Willard, Oct. 30, 1856.
4. Lione, March 5, 1859.
5. Julicette, March 18, 1861.

We think it likely the last name is a slip of the pen for Juliette. Whether "Lione" is a boy or a girl, we are unable to guess.

6th Deg. ELIAS, of Jeptha, lives in Venice, Cayuga Co., N. Y. He married Lucy Atwater, in Nov. 1855, and had:

1. FRED, (or Frederick ?) May, 1857.
2. Child, name unknown, born in May, 1862.

———o———

6th Deg. HENRY, (or perhaps Henry Morgan ?) of Jeptha, is a cooper; lives in Michigan, (his brother gives the address Springport, Jackson Co., and intimates that both Henry and Sebra live there.) Henry married some time in December, 1861. His wife's name is not given.

———o———

6th Deg. ALVAH, of Jeptha, is a volunteer in the Sixth Michigan Regiment. He was a turner by trade. (It seems from some of the notes furnished us that he has a middle name, Seymour, but as his brother Parmenas omits it, as also the middle name of Henry, we cannot be sure of it.)

———o———

6th Deg. DAVID, of Jeptha, (as says his brother Parmenas,) "lives with mother close by me, and works at whatever he gets to do."

———o———

5th Deg. ALBERT, of Parmenas and Jane, lived in Bloomfield. He died Sept. 13, 1846, aged 49 years and 6 months. He married Lydia Couman, and had eleven children:

1. DAVID, Aug. 5, 1817.
2. JOHN, June 2, 1823; died unmarried in 1859.
3. JANE, Feb. 15, 1825; married Henry Leber, has five children.
4. MARY ANN, Feb. 24, 1827; married Richard Riggs, had two children, and died in 1850.
5. ISAAC, Nov. 2, 1829; gone West.

6. LYDIA, May 3, 1832; married Aaron McCloud, and has one child.
7. AMZI, July 12, 1834.
8. CAROLINE, Feb. 17, 1837.
9. EMELINE, Oct. 2, 1839; married Amzi Harrison, and has one child.
10. ELIZA J., Oct. 16, 1842; died 1845.
11. ELIZA W., Nov. 12, 1844.

———o———

DAVID, of Albert, is a shoemaker at Bloomfield. He married Jemima Miller, and had: 6th Deg.

1. HARRIETT, Sept. 4, 1842; died Feb. 17, 1843.
2. HORACE, Oct. 29, 1843.
3. MORANDA, Sept. 19, 1845.
4. LYDIA J., March 8, 1848.
5. ISAAC A., Aug. 14, 1851.
6. MARY E., Jan. 13, 1855; died Sept. 26, 1858.
7. SAMUEL D., March 13, 1857.

———o———

AMZI, of Albert, lives at Little Falls, N. J. He married Catharine Riker, and has: 6th Deg.

1. ALICE, April 6, 1859.
2. SUSAN, July 17, 1860.

———o———

MATTHEW, of Parmenas, and Jane, (born Nov. 4, 1800,) married July 30, 1836, Eliza Pugsley, who was born March 23, 1817. They had nine sons and one daughter: 5th Deg.

1. LEWIS, April 26, 1837.
2. HORACE, Feb. 3, 1839.
3. GEORGE WASHINGTON, Feb. 12, 1841; died Feb. 15, 1852.
4. WILLIAM HENRY HARRISON, March 18, 1843.
5. LAFAYETTE, Feb. 18, 1845.
6. CORWIN, April 18, 1847.

7. MILLARD F., June 13, 1849; died Feb. 11, 1853.
8. ALONZO, Jan. 12, 1852.
9. ALFRED, March 9, 1854.
10. MARY JANE, March 10, 1857.

This family lives in West Creek, Indiana. There were no grandchildren, in Nov. 1860. Whether all the sons lived at or near home, we are not informed.

———o———

5th Deg. ISAAC, youngest son of Parmenas and Jane, who was born May 9, 1806, married in 1854, Susan Spear, who was born May 26, 1830. She had, before she married Isaac Dodd, a son William. Isaac and Susan Dodd live in Williamsport, Washington Co., Maryland, and have two daughters:

1. MARY VIRGINIA, Nov. 29, 1855.
2. MARTHA ANN, Sept. 23, 1858.

4th Deg. MATTHEW, of Nathaniel, after a long courtship of a Miss Range, (who died unmarried,) sister to the wife of Zebina Dodd, finally at the age of sixty, married Charlotte Martin of Caldwell, Jan. 1821; and had a daughter Jane Caroline, that died at two years. Matthew died April 20, 1826, aged about 65.

4th Deg. REUBEN, of Nathaniel, married Lydia Dodd, daughter of David, and had:

1. NATHANIEL R., Nov. 17, 1799; lives at West Bloomfield.
2. ZEBINA, Oct. 15, 1801; lives in Newark.

Nathaniel R., of Reuben, married Oct. 14, 1829, Eveline Crane, daughter of Phineas Crane, born March 20, 1807, and has: 5th Deg.

1. Reuben Norton Dodd, Dec. 14, 1835.
2. Mary Ann Crane Dodd, June 21, 1837.
3. Stephen Johnson Dodd, Dec. 1839.

———o———

Zebina, of Reuben, married Sarah Ann Homan, Oct. 8, 1827, and had: 5th Deg.

1. Lydia Ann, Aug. 16, 1828; married Charles M. Taylor, May 10, 1847; and died Sept. 11, 1857.
2. Sarah Emeline, Feb. 3, 1831; married Smith Tucker, Jan. 18, 1851.
3. John Baldwin Dodd, April 1, 1837.
4. Abby Esther, May 8, 1845.

Sarah Ann, wife of Zebina Dodd, died June 14, 1861, aged 60.

Broken Branch (in Male Line)--Silas.

Silas, second son of Stephen the cooper, married Hannah Smith, sister to the wife of John Dod 2d. They had two daughters (no sons): 3d Deg.

1. Dorcas, who was the first wife of Japhia Condit. (See note.)
2. Jane, who married Amos Munn. (See note.)

Note.—Japhia Condit lived at the saw mill in West Orange, between the mountains, and died April 5, 1849, in his 89th year. The children of Japhia and Dorcas Condit were:

1. Reuben Condit, drowned young.

2. Eunice, married Daniel Williams, son of Samuel Williams, (commonly called "old Blaze.")

3. Lydia, married Jesse Gardner, son of Moses.

4. Asenath, married Joseph S. Condit, son of Simon Condit.

5. Hannah, never married.

6. Silas D., married Phebe Pierson, daughter of Enos Pierson.

7. Nancy, married Albert Harrison, son of Ichabod Harrison. (We are indebted to her for this list of the children of Dorcas Condit.)

8. Enoch, lives somewhere in the State of New York. Married—to whom not known.

9. David W., married Cornelia Perry, daughter of John Perry; resides on the old homestead.

10. Amzi, married Emeline Condit, daughter of John Condit.

The mother died a few hours after giving birth to Amzi, August 26, 1805, aged about 42 years.

Japhia Condit married for his second wife widow Phebe Miller, and had one child Sally, who died at about 15 years of age.

Amos Munn was born Oct. 10, 1763. He built an addition to the house of his father-in-law, Silas Dodd, and lived there. All the children of Amos and Jane were born there, namely:

1. Bethuel Munn, went West.

2. Jemima, married Elijah Roberts, and moved West.

3. Silas, married Lydia Campbell; lives between Newark and Belleville, on the River road.

4. Smith, married a German girl. Some twenty-five years ago he left, saying he was going to the Florida war, and has not been heard from since.

5. Amos Munn, lives in New York.

6. Phebe, married, first, Jepthah Dodd, (of Abijah, of Deacon Isaac,) and secondly, an Irishman, named Kelly. She died a short time ago in Paterson.

7. Hannah, married Richard Ward.

GREAT-GRANDSON STEPHEN, JR.

Section VII.

Daniel 1st.
Daniel 2d. 1st Deg.
Stephen 1st. 2d Deg.

Descendants of Stephen, Jr., 3d son of Stephen the Cooper.

STEPHEN, Jr., third son of Stephen the cooper, married Ruth Peck, daughter of Deacon Joseph Peck, (whose wife was Jemima Lindsley,) and sister to Judge John Peck. They removed soon after the Revolution to the Wioma, or Wyoming country, Pa., and afterwards, about 1793, to Nichols, Tioga Co., N. Y., where he bought 180 acres of land, and died about the year 1797. His widow survived him some years. The ground where their graves were made is now a cultivated field, without a stone to mark the spot. The children of Stephen and Ruth were: 3d Deg.

1. Jemima, born Friday, June 3, 1763. She married, Sept. 25, 1789, Stephen Oney Allen, who was born Sept. 17, 1758, and had seven children.* Mrs. Allen lived to about 80.

---

* Children of Stephen O. and Jemima Allen:

Sarah Allen, Aug. 9, 1790.
John Allen, Feb. 17, 1792.
Joseph Allen, Sept. 13, 1795.
Stephen Dod Allen, May 23, 1798; died Sept. 14, 1812.
Ruth Allen, June 19, 1801; died 1838.
Jemima Allen, Feb. 3, 1805.
Oney Allen, Oct. 27, 1807.

Joseph Allen married Mary Johnson, Jan. 6, 1822, and had:
Dayton W. Allen, Aug. 29, 1824; Julius B. Allen, Aug. 17, 1826;

2. PHEBE, Friday, Jan. 11, 1765. She married, 1786, Joseph Barker, and had eleven children.* She died at the age of about 52.
3. STEPHEN, Thursday, March 24, 1767; died Sept. 20, 1827, aged 60. He had 11 children.
4. JUNIAH, Wednesday, June 14, 1769; died Aug. 13, 1777, at 8 years.
5. ANNA, or Hannah, Thursday, Dec. 5, 1771. She married Daniel Allen about 1792, brother of Stephen O., and had 8 children.
6. BETSEY, Thursday, July 5, 1774; died Oct. 13, 1775, at 15 months.
7. BETSEY, Friday, Nov. 8, 1776. She married Moses Fountain, 1797. Number of children not known. They moved to the far West—supposed to Indiana.

Sarah, Sept. 1, 1828; died Aug. 1829; Joseph S. Allen, June 22, 1830, died Feb. 1831. His mother died Oct. 22, 1830. Joseph Allen married, 2d, Clarissa White, March 14, 1831, and had eight children, five sons and three daughters. Two of the latter died young. Their names are Mary Eliza, died at 6 years; Seymour W., Stephen O., Joseph Henderson, Clarissa M. died at 20 years; Ruth Jemima, and John Andrew Allen, the youngest, born July 30, 1844.

---

* The children of Phebe and Joseph Barker were:

1. Moses Barker, Nov. 18, 1787; married Amy Spaulding, 1813. Lives in Spencer, Tioga Co., N. Y. Has four daughters living. One son and two daughters deceased. Two sons-in-law, of the name of Todd, drive cattle to the New York market. The names of his children were Weltha, Mariah, Louisa, Phebe, Malona, Charles, Susanna. The two last died in infancy, and Louisa after she was married.
2. *Syra Barker, June 14, 1789.
3. *Enoch Barker, Aug. 9, 1790.
4. *Phebe Barker, March 4, 1793.
5. Elizabeth Barker, March 3, 1795.
6. Polly Barker, Dec. 27, 1797.
7. *Joel Barker, March 30, 1800.
8. Nancy Barker, March 8, 1802.
9. Dorcas Barker, Feb. 14, 1804.
10. *Clarissa Barker, July 25, 1806.
11. Abigail Barker, Dec. 2, 1809.

The five marked with a star were deceased before July, 1861. Only one died in childhood. We cannot resist the temptation of presenting here some interesting extracts from the letters of Moses Barker, the eldest of the eleven children named above, now living at Spencer, Tioga Co.,

8. Juniah, Thursday, May 13, 1779, He had 59 acres, one-third of his father's farm; but never married. In the latter part of his life he removed to Sandusky, Ohio, and died there.

9. Abigail, Sept. 5, 1781. She married, 1st, Andrew White, and had three children; and 2d, Ebenezer Hunt, by whom she had six children. In 1861, she was still living, at the age of four score,

---

N. Y. It is much to be desired that we had similar authentic narratives of the trials with which the early settlers of New Jersey had to contend, nearly two centuries ago.

Mr. Barker says: "I have often heard my mother speak of the place where they used to live, and of Newark mountains." [Orange was known before and during the Revolution by that name.] "She said the girls felt very sorry to leave, and many was the crying spells they had on the road; and when they were going through the Great Swamp, night overtook them, and they had to encamp out. Then she said they all wept from the oldest to the least." [In those days, there being neither steamboats, canals, nor railroads, families removing West had to perform the whole journey in covered wagons with their own teams, and the rate of progress was of course slow.]

Mr. Barker adds, that though only eight years old when he left his grandfather Stephen Dodd's place, "yet I remember Grand Pa's looks perfectly. His height was full medium, his eyes a deep blue, his hair nearly black. I think he was a peaceable, good sort of man, and died a Christian. And all of his daughters that have gone I believe lived and died like Christians, and we trust their father's God was their God."

In another letter, Mr. Barker gives this account of Pioneer life in the West. "My father came to the Wioma country from Massachusetts just after the war. My Mother, you know, was from the Jerseys. I suppose they were married in 1786. I was born Nov. 18, 1787—of course I am now 74. In '95 we moved up the Susquehannah to my grandfather Dodd's, now in the town of Nichols. The following year we moved about 25 miles into the woods, four miles without a house, to the place where my father lived and died; now the town of Spencer. We were the first family that moved in, but others soon followed. This was in February, '96. Here we lived one year with only six families for a neighborhood. Here we were in a wilderness, shut out, as it were, from the world. No grist mills—no stores—no tanneries. We had hogs and cattle, but no sheep. There was plenty of deer, wolves, panthers, and bears. We could raise flax, but what were we to do for winter clothing? Necessity is the mother of invention. My Pa tried dressing deer skins, and finally succeeded after a while to get something for himself and me to wear, as I was the only son at that time. That was my only dress from head to feet, except shirt and hat, mostly summer and winter. Pa

in the town of Nichols, Tioga Co., N. Y., the only survivor of this large family. One of her sons, Williston Hunt, lives in Nichols; another, Henderson Hunt, in Delavan, Wisconsin.

10. JOSEPH, Thursday, Dec. 16, 1784. Died in Wisconsin, in or about 1860. He had six children, and if his sister Betsey Fountain had as many, the number of grand-children of Stephen and Ruth Dodd would be 58.

4th Deg. STEPHEN 3d, of Stephen, Jr., and Ruth, married, May, 1794, Orley Light, who was born Saturday, Oct. 22, 1772, and

---

made what we call a samp mortar, to pound corn in; and many a bushel I pounded myself, the fine for johnny cake, the coarse for samp. Well now if you would like to know how he made his samp mortar, I will try to tell you. He cut a hard maple log, two feet over, squared off at both ends, about 3 feet long; set one end on the ground; then burnt out the other end with chips, till he got it in the shape of a salt mortar; then fixed a spring pole with the pestle to it like an old-fashioned well sweep. My Pa taught the first school in the town in 1800, in a little smoky log house; and before we got to having schools good for much, I was of age." [This Mr. Barker modestly mentions to account for his lack of education. We observe, however, that he writes and spells better than many who have been to schools and academies of greater pretensions.] "In 1813, I got married, and the next year we moved 8 miles north of Spencer. I broke two miles into the woods without any house between; lived one summer alone without hearing any noise, except the hooting of the owls and the whistling of the wind. Here we stayed 40 years till our children grew up, got married and left us. Here I spent the best part of my days, and I may say my happiest ones, in clearing up and cultivating my farm, and raising stock, till we got too old to work. I then left my farm with my son-in-law, and bought a house and lot in the village (of Spencer) on one corner of my father's old homestead. Here we expect to die."

"I had been wanting to go back to see the place of my nativity, old Wioma, 3 miles below Wilkesbarre. I wanted to see how much it had altered in 66 years. Well, in July last I got started; found the old spot; was surprised to see so little improvement or alteration. There I was in the same streets I used to play in. There were the same brooks, the same hills: but the neighbors, where were they? All gone. I was a stranger in my own country, Nobody knew me, nor did I find any one that I knew, and but one person that I had ever seen before. It made me feel very solemn to see how man passes away."

died May 16, 1843, aged 70. She was a daughter of Lodowick Light, Esq., one of the first settlers on the Susquehannah. The children of Stephen and Orley Dodd were:

1. SALLY, Tuesday, June 30, 1795; died in Sept., 1857, aged about 62. She married Benjamin Lewis, about 1809. (See note.)
2. AMZI, Monday, Jan. 31, 1796; drowned in the Susquehannah, Oct. 9, 1815, aged about 19. (See note.)
3. LEWIS, Friday, Nov. 9, 1798; died June 12, 1845, aged nearly 47.
4. PHEBE, Wednesday, Nov. 19, 1800. She married Hubbard Thurston, about 1820, had eight children—Maria, Amy, Anna, Orley, Sarah, Henry, Harrison, and Wesley. They live in Illinois.
5. ISAAC, Monday, Oct. 4, 1802.
6. POLLY, Wednesday, Nov. 21, 1804. Married, about 1826, Hartwell Thurston, brother of Phebe's husband. They reside at Wyoming, Wyoming Co., Illinois.
7. AMY, Friday, Dec. 5, 1806; married, first, Beniah Monday Vandamark, and 2d, Samuel Lee. Resides in Nichols, Tioga Co., N. Y.
8. STEPHEN, Wednesday, March 15, 1809.
9. HARRISON, Sunday, April 21, 1811.
10. THADDEUS SEELEY, Friday, May 26, 1815.
11. CHARLES, Sunday, Feb. 14, 1818; died April 18, 1826, at 8 years.

———o———

LEWIS, of Stephen 3d, married, first, Anne Grennell, Nov. 13, 1822, and second, Susan Smith, Nov. 3, 1840. The first wife's children were: 5th Deg.

1. SALLY.

NOTE.—There is some error in these dates, but we have not the means of correcting them. Either the birth of Sally is given a year too late, or that of Amzi a year too early—probably the latter. And we suspect Sally's marriage should be 1819, instead of 1809, as it is given in the letter of her brother, Harrison Dodd. In all the family records we have examined there is no other instance of a marriage at the age of fourteen.

2. ALLEN.
3. LEWIS.
4. LYDIA ANN.
5. BENJAMIN.

By the second wife he had:

6. EUNICE DELPHINE.
7. FRANCIS LOUISA.
8. BYRON.

———o———

5th Deg. ISAAC, of Stephen 3d, married, about 1824, Sally Ann Wilcox. He lives at Texas, Lycoming Co., Pa., and has:

1. CLINTON.
2. LEWIS.
3. HIRAM.
4. GEORGE.
5. HARRISON.
6. POLLY.
7. MARIA.
8. ORLEY.

———o———

5th Deg. STEPHEN 4th, of Stephen 3d, married in (or near) Genesee Co., N. Y., about 1836, Loraine Blodgett, had two children, moved West about 1838, and has not since been heard of by his relatives. Some suppose he has gone to California.

———o———

5th Deg. HARRISON, of Stephen 3d, married, May 12, 1833, Elizabeth Hannah Smith. They live in Burlington, Bradford Co., Pa., (this county adjoins Tioga Co., N. Y.,) and have two children:

1. PHEBE, born June 9, 1834; married Reuben C. Haight, April 22,

1851, and has three children, Florence, Frank, and Edward Haight.

2. Stephen, born August 20, 1836. He married, April 22, 1859, Betsey Morehouse, and has a daughter named Orley, after its great grandmother. Stephen has gone to fight for his country, in the 52d Regiment, Pa. Volunteers, Col. Dodge. His father says of him: "He is five feet eleven in his boots, and weighs 225 pounds; and, what is characteristic of the Dodd race, is as smart as a whip." (Harrison Dodd also remarks that himself, wife and two children weigh about 800 pounds in the aggregate.)

———o———

Thaddeus S., of Stephen 3d, married July 7, 1857, Sarah Fox. They live in the State of Pennsylvania, near the line of Tioga Co., N. Y., and have two children: 5th Deg.

1. Orley, April 20, 1858.
2. Stephen, March 20, 1860.

Joseph, of Stephen, Jr., and Ruth, married, March, 1806, in Bradford Co., Pa., Jane Wilcox, who died about two years before him, after a union of fifty-two years. Their children were: 4th Deg.

1. Elizabeth, May 24, 1808.
2. Abigail, Aug. 18, 1810.
3. John W., Sept. 26, 1812.
4. Joseph, Sept. 27, 1817.
5. Jane, Jan. 24, 1821. She married Hardy Peck, Huron County, Ohio, April, 1838. He died the next September after their marriage, and she died May 11, 1851.
6. Daniel, Oct. 8, 1823.

5th Deg. JOHN W., of Joseph, married in Erie Co., Pa., to Sarah White, Dec. 17, 1835. He now resides in Whitewater, Walworth Co., Wisconsin. Their children are:

1. HORACE F., Sept. 20, 1836; married in Knox Co., Illinois, to Mary A. Duncan, Jan. 31, 1860.
2. MARIA E., Feb. 2, 1840; died Oct. 5, 1850, aged 10.
3. AUGUSTUS P., Feb. 4, 1841; died May 5, 1851, aged 10.
4. IRENE L., March 30, 1843.
5. ALICE, Jan. 26, 1846; died Jan. 27, 1846, at 1 day old.
6. ADELINE F., Nov. 1, 1847.

———o———

6th Deg. HORACE F., of John W., married in Knox Co., Illinois, to Mary A. Duncan, Jan. 31, 1860.

GREAT-GRANDSON JOSHUA.

Section VIII.

Daniel 1st.
Daniel 2d. 1st Deg.
Stephen 1st. 2d Deg.

Descendants of Joshua, fourth son of Stephen the Cooper.

JOSHUA, 4th son of Stephen the cooper, married Abigail Condit, sister to the wife of Capt. Amos Dodd. They had: 3d Deg.

1. Bethuel. Rev. Bethuel Dodd graduated at Queen's College, (now Rutgers) and became the first pastor of the Presbyterian Church, Whitesborough, (near Utica,) N. Y., about 1794. He died, says Rev. Stephen Dodd, in 1799, but we find he was living as late as 1801 or 1802. He married Sarah Pierson, but left no children.
2. Nathaniel, born Oct. 19, 1769; died Feb. 28, 1849, in his 80th year
3. Phebe, married Ichabod Harrison.
4. Betsey, married Stephen Harrison, second cousin of Ichabod. (She was to have married the William Dodd, son of Matthias, who was killed by lightning. She still lives a widow in East Orange.)

Nathaniel, of Joshua, (1769-1849) married Lucy Baldwin, (grand-daughter of Deacon Isaac Dodd,) who was born Jan. 31, 1770, and died April 3, 1842, aged 72. They were married Nov. 24, 1791, lived at Bloomfield, and had: 4th Deg.

1. Bethuel, Feb. 2, 1793. He went to Richmond, Va., and died there Aug. 22, 1817, unmarried, aged 24.
2. Matthias, Nov. 21, 1794. Was a harness maker; died April 15, 1863.

3. ROBERT, May 31, 1797; disappeared at the age of 27.
4. ALVIN HARVEY, June 20, 1803.
5. WILLIAM BURTON, June 29, 1806; died Oct. 29, 1834, aged 28.

———o———

5th Deg. MATTHIAS, of Nathaniel, married, Oct. 20, 1821, Rhoda Baldwin, who died Feb. 6, 1861, in her 63d year, and had:

1. BETHUEL, Aug. 20, 1822; married Lora Sherman, Sept. 3, 1850. Lives in Newark.
2. ISAAC BALDWIN, Sept. 29, 1824. (In the Lunatic Asylum at Trenton.)
3. DENNIS OSBORN, Jan 4, 1827. Dennis Osborn has assumed the name of Osborn, in compliance with the will of a Mr. Osborn, who adopted him. He is a grocer in Newark; firm of Camp and Osborn.
4. LUCY A., Oct. 23, 1828; died Dec. 9, 1832.
5. EDWARD V. B., April 11, 1831; married Sept. 20, 1860, Mary K. Andruss, daughter of the late Stephen H. Andruss, of Newark. Lives in New York; is a book keeper.
6. LUCY A., Oct. 15, 1833.
7. GEORGE F., July 3, 1836. Lives in New York; is a salesman.
8. STEPHEN W., July 23, 1838; died Nov. 11, 1839.
9. MARY E., June 9, 1843.

———o———

5th Deg. ROBERT, of Nathaniel, married, Feb. 11, 1821, Sarah C. Dodd, (of Samuel 4th,) who was born Sept. 27, 1798, had one child that died very young. His wife died in Reading, Pa., April 5, 1823. He went to visit his relatives at the West, returned as far as Albany, and disappeared mysteriously, about Aug. 9, 1824.

———o———

5th Deg. ALVAN H., of Nathaniel, born June 20, 1803; married Sept. 5, 1824, to Mary Sayre, who was born March 8, 1799. They live in Bloomfield, and have:

1. Robert, June 18, 1825.
2. Sarah Matilda, Sept. 16, 1827; married Thomas S. Spear, May 20, 1846.
3. Nathaniel Hervey, Sept. 1, 1829.
4. Mary Caroline, Nov. 14, 1831; married Theodore Pierson, Feb. 20, 1856.
5. Charlotte Gertrude, Nov. 1, 1833.
6. William Henry, Sept. 22, 1836; Captain in the N. J. Volunteers.

———o———

Robert, of Alvan H., married Frances W. Elam, of Fayetteville, N. Carolina, Sept. 22, 1853. They have a daughter: 6th Deg.

1. Emma Glenn Dodd, born Oct. 21, 1856.

———o———

Nathaniel H., of Alvan H., married Caroline Ward, Sept. 2, 1851, and had: 6th Deg.

1. Ella Augusta, April 16, 1854.
2. Robert Harvey, Nov., 1860; died Aug. 21, 1861.

———o———

William B., of Nathaniel, married, June 2, 1829, Susan Bedell, who was born Aug. 26, 1805, and died Jan., 1852. They had: 5th Deg.

1. Edward Wilson, born March 11, 1830; died Jan. 10, 1851, unmarried.
2. Caroline, born Nov. 9, 1831; died Nov. 12, 1850, unmarried.
3. William Burton 2d, born Dec. 28, 1832; died Feb. 13, 1859.

———o———

William B., of William B., married, March 4, 1854, Martha Ann Barton, (who survives, in Newark,) and had: 6th Deg.

1. William Burton 3d, Dec. 4, 1854.
2. Edward Wilson, June 12, 1856.
3. Charles Barton, Oct. 11, 1857.

Division III.

Grandson John, third son of Daniel 2d.

JOHN, third son of Daniel 2d, married Elizabeth Lampson,* who was born about 1695, and died in June, 1791, aged 96 years. John Dod 1st died about 1762, aged probably not far from seventy. His children were:

1. Perhaps Eleazar Dod, whose name appears as witness to an old deed dated 1728–9. He probably died early.
2. Abigail, who married Job Crane. Her children were Aaron Crane, Thomas, killed on the eve of marriage by a tree, and Betty, who married Matthias Crane.

---

* Elizabeth Lampson, (not Sampson, as it is, perhaps by an error of the printer, in Rev. S. Dodd's Record,) was probably a daughter, or possibly a granddaughter, of Eleazar Lamson, who married Abigail Swaine, daughter of Lieut. Samuel Swaine and his wife Joanna, who were among the leaders of the first settlement of Newark. Abigail Lamson had four sisters: 1. Elizabeth, who married, first, Josiah Ward, and had a son, Samuel Ward, Esq.; and secondly, David Ogden, by whom she had John, Josiah, David and Swaine Ogden; 2. Joanna, who married Jasper Crane, Jun'r, and had Joseph, Jonathan, Elihu and David Crane, (a daughter married Robert Ogden of Elizabeth, and it is said was the ancestor of Gov. Daniel Haines); 3. Christina married Nathaniel Ward; 4. Sarah married Thomas Johnson.

3. John, born about 1726; died Nov. 13, 1795, aged 69.

4. Mary, married Joseph Chandler. Her grandson, David D. Chandler, kept the Park House in Newark about 1830. (See note.)

5. Phebe, married Elihu Ward. Lived near Bloomfield.

6. David, born Oct. 11, 1733; died March 31, 1817, aged 83.

7. Elizabeth, born about 1737; married John Peck,† and died 1761, aged 24. She left two sons, Joseph Peck and Stephen Peck. The latter was the father of Deacon Peter Peck of South Orange.

Note.—Descendants of Mary, daughter of John Dodd 1st, and wife of *Joseph* Chandler, (not *David*, as the Rev. Stephen Dodd has the name). Their children, in order of age, were:

1. David, married Mary Walsh. Their son David died without issue.

2. Nathaniel, married Frances Dow, 1784; and had Joseph, Feb. 4, 1785; Elizabeth, 1787; David D., 1789, (the late David D. Chandler, who kept the Park House in Newark; Nathaniel, 1791, (dec'd); Frances, 1793, (dec'd); Mary, 1795, living, (1861); Lydia, 1797, living in Newark, N. J.; wife of Harmon Herrick; Calvin, 1799, living in Western New York; Hannah, 1803, (dec'd).

3. Elizabeth, married George Denniston, and had Joseph, Nathaniel, Anthony, (dec'd), Mary and David Denniston. (Hon. Robert Denniston, of Albany, is of this family.)

4. Joseph, married Mary Dean, and had Elizabeth, Linas, (dec'd), Phebe, John, (dec'd), Harriet, and Hiram, (dec'd).

5. John, married Rachel Conger, and had Conger, (dec'd,) Zenas, Marcus, (dec'd), Andrew K. and David, (dec'd). (Andrew K. Chandler lives at Newburgh, N. Y.)

6. Mary, married James Greig, and had Catharine, Achsah or Axy, (dec'd), Melissa, (dec'd).

David D. Chandler, son of Nathaniel, married Mary Sayer. Their children were Frances, Elizabeth, Caroline, Evi, (dec'd), Nathaniel, Albert, Susan, Martha G., Sarah T., Mary, Julia and David. (Some remain in Newark, and some have gone West.)

(The descendants of Mary Chandler are numerous, and widely scattered. We have not space to give a fuller record. What has been already given will be sufficient to enable the different branches of this family to trace their descent and relationship.)

---

† Judge John Peck died about 1811, aged about 79. His second wife was Mary Harrison, sister to the wife of David Dodd.

GREAT-GRANDSON JOHN,

(THE ASSESSOR.)

Daniel 1st.
1st Deg. Daniel 2d.
2d Deg. John 1st.

SECTION IX.

Descendants of John the Assessor, 1st son of John 1st.

3d Deg. JOHN 2d, first son of John 1st, was known during his father's life time (or till about 1762,) as "John Dod y^e^ 3d," to distinguish him from another John Dod the carpenter, son of Guilford Daniel. The name of "John Dod 3d," early occurs in the Newark Town Records, he being chosen Assessor of the town, (then comprising nearly or quite the whole of the present county of Essex, from the Passaic at Newark, to the Passaic at Hanover,) in March, 1754, and re-elected every year but one or two for many years. He married Jane Smith, daughter of Joseph Smith, and had:

1. HANNAH, Nov. 7, 1753; she married Bethuel Ward, and died Nov. 17, 1820, aged 67.
2. ELEAZAR, died 1807, aged about 50.
3. UZAL, born March, 1759; died April 9, 1827, aged 68.
4. JOHN, born Nov. 5, 1761; died Sept. 5, 1826, aged 65.
5. LINUS, born June 18, 1765; died Aug. 3, 1825, aged 60.

4th Deg. ELEAZAR, of John 2d, died in Dodd Town, 1807. He married Abigail Harrison, and had:

1. HANNAH, born 1783; died of consumption, unmarried, Dec. 28, 1845, aged 62.

2. Stephen, Sept. 26, 1786; living in Dodd Town.
3. Abial, born 1789; died in Dodd Town, Jan. 4, 1760, in his 71st year.
4. Lydia, Oct. 15, 1792; married Cheveril Condit, March 12, 1818, and died June 20, 1846.

———o———

Stephen, of Eleazar, married Mary Condit, Feb. 1, 1826, 5th Deg. and had:

1. Stephen Harrison, Jan. 7, 1828.
2. Viner Vanzandt, Dec. 17, 1829; lives with his father in Dodd Town.
3. Samuel Morris, June 3, 1832; is a dealer in hats and furs in St. Louis, Mo.
4. Abial Monroe, March 25, 1834.
5. Henry Pierson, Jan. 28, 1836.
6. Harriet Pierson, Jan. 26, 1839.
7. Ira Condit, June 26, 1841.
8. Marcus Dixon, Jan. 17, 1844.

———o———

Stephen H., of Stephen, married Susan C. Washburn, 6th Deg. Sept. 27, 1852; lives in Dodd Town, (Orange), and has:

1. Silas Washburn Dodd, born Nov. 18, 1857.
2. Frank, died March 30, 1861, aged 8 months.

———o———

Viner V., of Stephen, married Abby Porter, Nov. 20, 1856, 6th Deg. and has:

1. Mary Lisdon, born Dec. 14, 1857.
2. Samuel Irving, born March 17, 1860; died April 12, 1861.

———o———

Abial, of Eleazar, married, 1815, Nancy Dodd, daughter 5th Deg. of Matthias, of Joseph. They lived in Dodd Town, and had an only child:

1. Eleazar Monroe.

6th Deg. ELEAZAR MONROE, (of Abial,) was born May 13, 1817. He was an Alderman of Newark, and a member of a Sanitary Committee, at the time of the visitation of cholera in the summer of 1854. His zeal in discharge of his duties exposed him to the epidemic, of which he died July 31, 1854, aged 37. He married Sept. 14, 1837, Catharine Leonard, and had eight children, of whom the youngest was born a few weeks after his death:

1. WILLIAM HENRY, Jan. 1, 1838. He enlisted in the President's Guard, at Washington, and died in the army, March, 1862.
2. FRANCES CAROLINE, March 7, 1840.
3. MARY ELIZABETH, May 21, 1843.
4. LEWIS, Nov. 18, 1845; died at 4 weeks.
5. HANNAH, Dec. 18, 1846.
6. KATE, May 24, 1850.
7. EMMA, Oct. 15, 1852; died at 1 year, Oct. 15, 1853.
8. ELEAZAR MONROE, Aug. 25, 1854.

4th Deg. UZAL, of John 2d, was born March 9, 1759, and died April 9, 1827, aged 68. He married Jan. 14, 1783, Phebe Freeman, daughter of Samuel Freeman, who died May 23, 1836, in his 73d year. Their graves are at Orange. They had:

1. MARY, Dec. 31, 1784; married Caleb Baldwin, Sept. 1807.
2. SAMUEL MORRIS, Jan. 18, 1788. He lost his life in a melancholy manner, as will presently be related, Oct. 24, 1831, at the age of 44.
3. AMANDA, Sept. 7, 1791; married March 9, 1813, Peter Campbell, and died Feb. 23, 1852.
4. LUCINDA, Oct. 25, 1793; married Dec. 1, 1814, Henry Vail.

SAMUEL M., only son of Uzal, married April 11, 1811, 5th Deg
Jemima Condit, (daughter of Samuel and sister of the Samuel Condit who lives at the head of Park street, Orange, and had:

1. MARY, July 5, 1812; married Sept. 10, 1831, George W. Freeman.
2. LAVINIA, Dec. 19, 1813; married Jan. 29, 1834, Calvin D. Pierson. She died the next year, 1835, Nov. 12.
3. MARGARETTA, Nov. 1, 1818; married Dec. 6, 1837, Calvin D. Pierson.
4. SAMUEL C., July 23, 1822. Perished with his father, Oct. 54, 1831.
5. SAMUEL UZAL, July 27, 1828. Lived in Orange.

Samuel M. Dodd, with his son Samuel C., a promising boy of nine years, and a young colored man, were found dead in an old cider cistern, suffocated by the foul air. It is supposed the little boy, in his play, got into the cistern, and that the others lost their lives in trying to save him. Thus perished a worthy and useful man in the prime of manhood, and two others in the morning of life.

———o———

SAMUEL UZAL, of Samuel M., married Sarah Ann Dodd,* 6th Deg.
(daughter of Aaron,) Sept. 24, 1851. She died March 3, 1860, aged 29. They had:

1. MARIA LOUISA, born Aug. 13, 1853.
2. MARY THORNTON, born Oct. 23, 1855; died Feb. 4, 1860.
3. A son, born Feb. 27, 1860; died, unnamed, the next day.

Married, May 21, 1862, as his second wife, Hannah Maria Condit, daughter of Cheveril or Sacheveril Condit.

He was a Captain in the 26th Regiment of the New Jersey Volunteers, Company H, and was mortally wounded in the abdomen, June 5, 1863.†

---

* See the family of John the carpenter.

† CAPT. S. U. DODD fell mortally wounded, at the head of his company, near Fredericksburg, Va., June 5th, 1863. His regiment was one of those raised for nine months only, and his term would have expired

4th Deg. JOHN 3d, son of John 2d, (commonly known as General Dodd,) born Nov. 5, 1761. Married Abby Dodd, (daughter of Deacon Isaac Dodd,) May 11, 1786. He died Sept. 5, 1826. She died Jan. 11, 1846. He filled various offices, among others those of member of the Legislature, Colonel and General of Militia. He had:

1. MIMA, died March 28, 1851, aged 62, unmarried.
2. JANE, married Joseph Rodgers, Feb. 8, 1809. She died at Bloomfield March 20, 1862, aged 71.
3. JOSEPH SMITH, died Sept. 5, 1847, aged 57.
4. AMZI 1st, graduated at Princeton, 1813, with high honor; was a

---

in two weeks. When his embalmed body came home for burial, the citizens of Orange and its vicinity gathered by thousands, and rendered such honors to his memory, as a grateful people pay to the heroes who lay down their lives for their country. We annex an eloquent and feeling tribute to the memory of Capt. Dodd from Rev. D. T. Morrill, late Chaplain of his Regiment:

NEWARK, N. J., July 9th, 1863.

DR. B. L. DODD:

Dear Sir—I esteem it both a privilege and pleasure to comply with your request that I should bear some testimony to the character of the late lamented Capt. S. U. Dodd, of Co. H, 26th Regiment, N. J. Vols. My acquaintance with him was brief, embracing only some nine months, but it was under circumstances that form the severest test of character. There are few more fiery ordeals through which character passes than an official position in the [American] army. This he withstood as gold stands the fire. His was a character so consistent, compact and complete, that it was only polished and purified by the friction that wears and wastes that formed of less durable materials. There was in him a rare blending of varied and opposite qualities. In some single qualities there were doubtless some officers in the Regiment who were his equals or superiors; but in all the elements that enter into that combination requisite to produce in one person an upright man, a good officer, an ardent patriot, and an humble Christian, he was without an equal. He had those qualities rarely found in combination, by which he could be familiar with his men without breeding contempt—which enabled him to mingle with them when off duty as equals, and when on duty command them as a superior. His patriotism was of the purest and most persistent character. It was such that no hardship nor tem-

prominent lawyer, and several times a member of the Legislature. He died at Trenton March 19, 1838, in his 45th year; was never married.

5. Sarah, married William A. Whelpley, March 5, 1817. Their son Edward W. Whelpley, born 1818, is now the respected Chief Justice of the Supreme Court of New Jersey.

6. Charlotte, married Hugh F. Randolph, Nov. 23, 1835. She died Oct. 15, 1857, aged 57.

---

porary reverses could shake. The voice of duty was to him as the voice of God.

For some weeks before the second battle of Fredericksburg he had been quite sick and off duty; and in the opinion of the Surgeon and other officers was not able to go with the Regiment. But he could not bear to have his company in the perils of battle without being at its head. So he followed on after it, and caught up before the Regiment crossed the river. In storming the heights he kept along as well as his feeble strength would allow. Through his patriotic desire and indomitable will, he rose so far superior to bodily weakness, as in the bloody battle of the next day, May 4th, to take command of his company and distinguish himself for coolness and valor. In the third and last crossing of the Rappahannock, it fell upon the 26th N. J. V. and 5th Vt. to cross in boats and charge the enemy's rifle pits. His company occupied the right of the line, and it was his place to lead the Regiment. This he did in heroic style. In the face of a destructive fire from rebel sharpshooters he led his men down the bank, and at their head entered one of the pontoon boats, soon after which he received a mortal wound. He lingered about eighteen hours, suffering intense pain without a complaint. He was conscious of his approaching end, and that he might die in full possession of his faculties he refused to take stimulants or opiates.

I felt that the place "where this good man met his fate, was privileged beyond the common walks of life, quite on the verge of heaven." His "end was peace," as might have been expected from one who in his life maintained so humble and so consistent a Christian character. His loss was greatly deplored by the entire Regiment. There was neither an officer nor a man in the Regiment who did not feel that in his death he had lost a personal friend. Such, in brief terms, is the estimate I formed of his character during the brief period that it was my privilege to enjoy his acquaintance and confidence. Many precious gifts have been laid on our country's altar during this war; but none more precious, within the range of my personal knowledge, than Capt. S. U. Dodd. Peace to his ashes and honor to his memory.

David T. Morrill,
Chaplain 26th N. J. Vols.

7. PHEBE, born 1800, married William Frame, Sept. 2, 1844.
8. LOUISA, born 1805; married Jesse B. Pitt, May 12, 1829. He died July 20, 1833. She married again Benjamin O. Canfield, June 29, 1842.

———o———

5th Deg. DR. JOSEPH SMITH, of John 3d, born 1791; graduated at Princeton College, 1813, with high honor; he married Maria D. Grover, (daughter of Rev. Stephen Grover, of Caldwell,) Feb. 5, 1817, who died Oct. 15, 1828. He married, secondly, Emma M. F. Longstreet, May 2, 1832. He practiced medicine thirty years in Bloomfield, was elected to the State Senate in 1844. He had by his first wife:

1. JOHN, died Feb. 20, 1834, aged 16 years.
2. ROSA GROVER, married Samuel A. Brower, April 12, 1848, and died March 31, 1849, aged 28 years.
3. AMZI, born March 2, 1823.
4. STEPHEN G., born March 25, 1826.
5. ABBY MARIA, born July 2, 1828.

He had by his second wife:

6. JOHN FORMAN, born April, 1834.
7. ROBERT H. CUMMING, born 1837; married, Aug. 1859, Catharine Collins.

———o———

6th Deg. AMZI, of Joseph Smith, graduated at Princeton College in 1841, with the highest honors; married Jane Amelia, daughter of William Frame, Aug. 24, 1852. He is now a lawyer in Newark; was elected to the State Legislature in 1862, and has:

1. JULIA FRAME, born Aug. 24, 1853.
2. GRACE ANDREWS, born Oct. 30, 1855.
3. LOUISA CANFIELD, born Nov. 28, 1857.
4. CAROLINE PORTER, born May 26, 1860.
5. ROSA GROVER, born July 30, 1863.

REV. STEPHEN G., of Joseph Smith, graduated at Princeton College in 1846, with the highest honors, and was for a time mathematical tutor in the College. He is now a Presbyterian clergymen at East Randolph, Massachusetts; married Eliza Shaw, Nov., 1852, and has: 6th Deg.

1. AMZI, born Aug. 1855.

LINUS, (of John 2d,) born June 18, 1765, died Aug. 3, 1825, aged 60; married Elizabeth Pierson, who was born April 28, 1767, and died May 1, 1793, aged 26, leaving two children:* 4th Deg

1. ACHSAH, born Sept. 20, 1789. She married Daniel D. Condit, and died a widow, at Jersey, Ohio, Jan 17, 1855, aged 65.
2. CALVIN, born Nov. 13, 1792; still living in Dodd Town, Orange.

CALVIN, of Linus, married, January 13, 1820, Elizabeth Harrison, (daughter of Ichabod and Phebe.) She was born May 4, 1797, and died December 13, 1845, in her 49th year. Their children were: 5th Deg.

1. PHEBE JANE, born 1821, died.
2. ELIZABETH CAROLINE, born 1823; married Enos J. Halsted.
3. AMZI SMITH, born Nov. 1, 1826.

AMZI S., of Calvin, married, Nov. 10, 1850, Hannah L. Kilburn, (daughter of Thomas D.,) and had: 6th Deg.

1. LINUS CALVIN, born Nov. 27, 1850; died Aug. 31, 1851.
2. FREDERIC MILTON, born Jan. 11, 1853; died Sept. 25, 1855.
3. ABBY ELIZABETH, born Jan. 14, 1856; died Dec. 24, 1859.
4. CAROLINE, born July 11, 1859; died Dec. 29, 1859.

---

* Linus Dodd married a second wife, Mary Baldwin, Feb. 11, 1802, but had no second family.

Daniel 1st.
1st Deg. Daniel 2d.
2d Deg. John 1st.

Section X.

Descendants of David, second son of John 1st.

3d Deg. DAVID, (son of John, who was son of Daniel 2d,) was born Oct. 11, 1733; and died March 31, 1817, aged 83 years and 5 months. He married Sarah, daughter of Joseph Harrison, (sister of Richard, David, Joseph and Jared,) who was born Nov. 15, 1736, and died March 12, 1827, aged 90 years and nearly 4 months. (She was of a family remarkable for longevity. Her grandfather, Joseph Harrison, Esq., lived to the age of 93 or more.) Their children were:

1. Mary, or Polly, born Feb. 4, 1760; married, Jan. 18, 1780, Abijah Dodd, son of Deacon Isaac. She died Nov. 3, 1837, aged 77.
2. Zebina, born Jan. 25, 1762; died in Orange, Sept. 13, 1843, aged 81.
3. Elizabeth, born Sept., 1763; died Aug. 21, 1794, aged 30; unmarried.
4. Rhoda, born Oct. 30, 1765; married, 1792, Samuel Morris, and died Aug. 21, 1836, aged 72.
5. Abigail, born March 15, 1768; never married; died Aug. 10, 1853, aged 85.
6. Sarah, born April 20, 1771; married John J. Baldwin, April, 1822, after her sister Lydia's death. She died July 6, 1838, aged 67.
7. David, born June 2, 1773; died Jan. 9, 1859, aged 86.
8. Phebe, born June 15, 1776; died unmarried Jan. 10, 1812, aged 35.
9. Lydia, born Aug. 13, 1779; married Reuben Dodd, son of Nathaniel, in May, 1798; had two sons, Nathaniel R. and Zebina, and after

his death by drowning in 1802, she married, May 28, 1805, John J. Baldwin, (by whom she had Reuben, Joseph, Sarah and Abby Baldwin.) She died Feb. 10, 1821, aged 42.

ZEBINA, of David, married Betsey Range, half sister to the wives of Moses Dodd and Ebenezer Dodd; (her father was John Range and her mother the widow of Ezekiel Crane;) she died May 10, 1827. They had: 4th Deg.

1. POLLY R., born June 20, 1788; died April 18, 1816, aged 28.
2. NANCY, born June 12, 1790; died May 30, 1855, aged 65. She married Elias Meeker.
3. LYDIA, born June 11, 1792; died March 18, 1812, aged 20.
4. FILLETTY, Oct. 7, 1793; died July 16, 1794, aged 1.
5. JOHN RANGE, born Sept. 7, 1795.
6. SAMUEL TYLER, born Feb. 13, 1798; died April 20, 1849, aged 51.
7. ISRAEL, born March 9, 1800; died Sept. 7, 1804, aged 4.
8. ISRAEL, born July 9, 1805; died Oct. 21, 1841, aged 36.

---o---

JOHN R., of Zebina, married, July 15, 1833, Sophia Bacon, and has (all born in Bloomfield): 5th Deg.

1. JOHN R., born Aug. 9, 1834.
2. WILLIAM B., born Feb. 6, 1837.
3. EDWIN F., born April 4, 1841.

---o---

JOHN R., Jun'r, of John R., married Hester Varick, Nov. 26, 1856, and had (in West Bloomfield): 6th Deg.

1. EMILY S., born Feb. 9, 1857.
2. ALBERT V., born May 29, 1859.

---o---

SAMUEL T., of Zebina, married Eliza Sisco, Oct. 16, 1821, and had: 5th Deg.

1. PHEBE, July 23, 1823; married, 1851, Isaac L. Van Orden.
2. ZEBINA, Nov. 15, 1825.
3. STEPHEN H., May 13, 1828; died Jan. 25, 1856, in Orange.
4. ISRAEL L., Aug. 7, 1830.
5. JOHN R., July 16, 1832; died Jan. 6, 1856, in Orange.
6. JOSEPH B., Nov. 23, 1834; died Aug. 11, 1847, in Orange.
7. JAMES W., Oct. 17, 1836.
8. SAMUEL T., Dec. 23, 1838.

(All born in Orange except John R., who was born in East Newark.)

———o———

6th Deg. ZEBINA, of Samuel T., married Sarah E. Van Orden; lately removed from Orange to Ohio, and has:

1. SARAH L., born Aug. 3, 1848.
2. ELIZA L., born Oct. 22, 1850.
3. LAURA C., born Dec. 4, 1852.
4. GEORGE IRVIN, born Feb. 23, 1855; died May 8, 1861.
5. PHEBE A., born Aug. 26, 1857; died suddenly, March, 1861.
6. WALTER Z., born Dec. 8, 1859.

(All born in Orange.)

———o———

6th Deg. STEPHEN H., of Samuel T., married Letitia Halsted, 1851, and had a daughter:

1. ADELA.

———o———

6th Deg. ISRAEL L., of Samuel T., married Angeline Hoeyman, 1850, and has:

1. ELIZABETH B., born May 18, 1850, in Belleville, N. J.
2. SAMUEL O., born June 4, 1853, in Fayetteville, N. C.; died in the same place, March 29, 1854.
3. SAMUEL H., born Aug. 12, 1855, same place.
4. THERON S., born Jan. 3, 1858, in Orange, N. J.
5. OSCAR, born Dec. 1, 1861.

Israel, of Zebina, born July 9, 1805; died Oct. 21, 1841, aged 36. He married Amanda Malvina Williams, Feb. 8, 1831, and had: 5th Deg.

1. Hervey Williams, Oct. 24, 1832.
2. Elizabeth Amarintha, Jan. 12, 1835; married William J. Ward, April 14, 1858; they live in Newark, and have two children—Willard Henry, born Feb. 11, 1859, and Anna Louisa, born May 5, 1861.
3. Harriet Maria, Feb. 1, 1837; died May 16, 1838.
4. Ann Louisa K., June 15, 1839.
5. Israel, Aug. 26, 1841; died March 31, 1842.

———o———

Hervey W., of Israel, married, May 9, 1856, Catharine Storr, and has: 6th Deg

1. George Washington, born June 14, 1858.
2. Thomas Snyder, Oct. 1861.

David 2d, of David, married, Jan. 22, 1800, Lydia Ward, daughter of Samuel L. Ward, and had (all born in Orange): 4th Deg.

1. Joseph Chandler, born Nov. 23, 1800.
2. Eliza Ward, Nov. 24, 1803; married Zebina Williams, May 1, 1822. They live in Huron Co., Ohio.
3. Mary Ann, born May 5, 1806; married Robert A. Chandler, Dec. 19, 1823, and died Sept. 16, 1847, in Warren Co., Ind.
4. Ellen Margaret, Nov. 27, 1808; died young.
5. Reuben W., Aug. 5, 1812.
6. Margaret Almira, June 15, 1816; died Sept. 16, 1822.
7. Josiah Farrand, born Feb. 19, 1818; he lives in Dodd Town, on the place where his great-grandfather, John Dod 1st, originally lived. We think he is the youngest of the sixth generation, except one, Daniel Dodd of Wisconsin, grandson of Stephen and Ruth.

5th Deg. JOSEPH CHANDLER, of David 2d, married Jane Sayres, and has:

1. GEORGE RAYMOND; belonged to the New Jersey (three months) Vols. of 1861.
2. SARAH ELIZABETH.

———o———

5th Deg. REUBEN W., of David 2d, married, April 10, 1856, Nancy Maria Doty, of Schoharie, N. Y. She was born June 9, 1834. They had one child:

1. LYDIA CAROLINE, born July 16, 1858; died of scarlet fever, Feb. 15, 1860.

———o———

5th Deg. JOSIAH F., of David 2d, married, Nov. 24, 1842, Sarah Maria Ward. She was born Feb. 26, 1820, and died suddenly May 15, 1851. He married, secondly, Aug. 16, 1852, Elinor Carhuff. The first wife's children were:

1. MATILDA W., born May 17, 1844.
2. MARY ELIZA, born Feb. 21, 1846; died July 29, 1848.
3. JULIA FRANCES, born Dec. 18, 1848; died July 26, 1853.

The children of the second wife were:

4. SARAH ELINOR, born Feb. 19, 1854; died Feb. 18, 1855.
5. MARIETTA, born April 19, 1856.
6. VIRGINIA WATSON, born Sept. 5, 1859.

EBENEZER DOD.

Broken Branch.

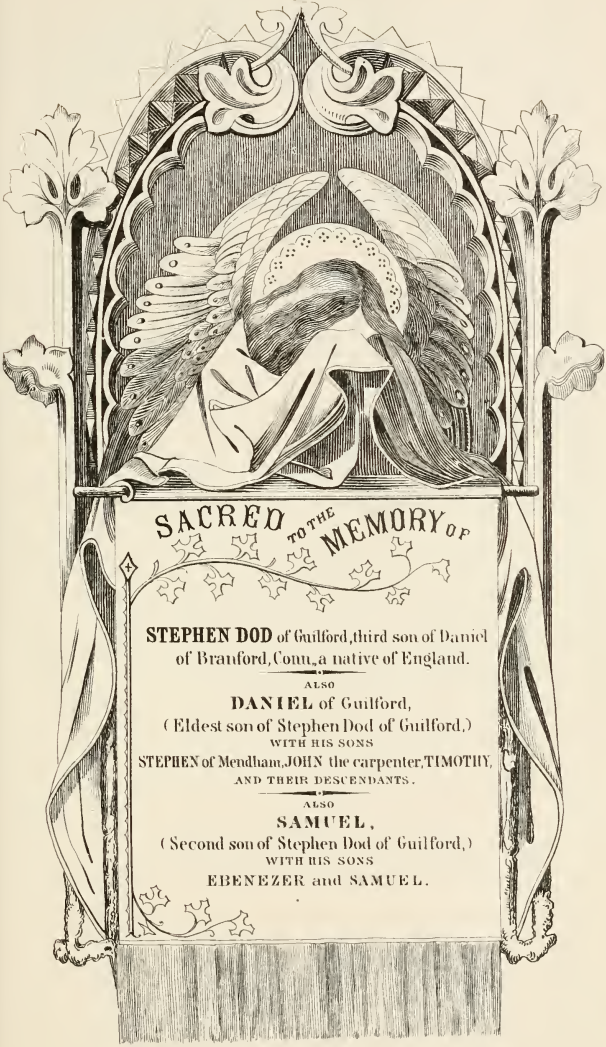
EBENEZER DOD, the second son of Daniel of Branford, is noticed in the Newark Town Records, Jan. 8, 1673-4, when he had "granted to him the Seaman's lot, lying over the way against Thomas Richards;" and on the 19th of March following, he had "liberty to buy Edward Ball's accommodation, provided he subscribe to the fundamental agreement, as the other inhabitants have done." Edward Ball had just bought, in partnership with three others, half the large tract recently purchased by the town in the Neck, between the Passaic and the Hackensack, and wished to sell his lands in Newark. But as the title to the Neck proved defective, (involving the purchasers in loss and litigation,) Ball and his partners returned the next year to Newark. And as we afterwards find Edward Ball and his sons still occupying their original "accommodation" or home lot in Newark, (between Broad and Washington streets, just above the canal,) it follows either that the sale to Ebenezer Dod was not completed, or that Ball repurchased it. As there is no subsequent mention of Ebenezer, he probably died not far from 1674–5, and left no family, at least no son. It is *possible*, but not *probable*, that he removed back to New England.

PART SECOND.

Descendants of Stephen Dod,

(of Guilford,)

Third Son of Daniel 1st.


SACRED TO THE MEMORY OF
STEPHEN DOD of Guilford, third son of Daniel of Branford, Conn., a native of England.
ALSO
DANIEL of Guilford,
(Eldest son of Stephen Dod of Guilford,)
WITH HIS SONS
STEPHEN of Mendham, JOHN the carpenter, TIMOTHY,
AND THEIR DESCENDANTS.
ALSO
SAMUEL,
(Second son of Stephen Dod of Guilford,)
WITH HIS SONS
EBENEZER and SAMUEL.

STEPHEN DOD, OF GUILFORD.

STEPHEN DOD, the third son of Daniel 1st, settled in Guilford, Conn., where also his two eldest sisters—Mary Blachley and Anna Fowler—lived. He married Mary Stevens, May 18, 1678. Among the first settlers of Guilford, (who, it is said, chiefly came from Kent, in England, and were remarkable for good husbandry,) we find the names of John and Thomas Stephens. It is presumed one of these was the father-in-law of Stephen Dod. Stephen Dod had two sons:

1. DANIEL, (of Guilford.)
2. SAMUEL, (of Guilford.)

The male line of Samuel (who remained in Guilford) failed, as we shall see; but the descendants of Daniel (who removed to New Jersey,) are very numerous. Thus it happened that, though one of the sons of Daniel Dod 1st remained in Connecticut, all his living male descendants are of Jersey descent.

Stephen Dod died in October, 1691, in his 37th year. His wife died before him, as we learn from his will, preserved in the New Haven Probate Records.

THE LAST WILL AND TESTAMENT OF STEPHEN DOD, OF GUILFORD, IN THE COUNTY OF NEW HAVEN, DECEASED 26 OCT. 1691.

"We whose names are underwritten do testify that the said Stephen Dod, being of sound mind and memory, did make his will and testament as followeth: *Imprimis*—The disposal of his soul and body and the payment of

his just debts being premised, according to the usual course, he gave the one-half of all his land and meadow, together with his dwelling-house and the appurtenances thereof, to his oldest son Daniel. *Item*—He gave the other half of all his other lands and meadow to his younger son Samuel. *Item*—He gave all his moveable estate to be equally divided between his sons Daniel and Samuel, except only that as a legacy he gave a cow to his cousin Mary Wheeler, who lived with him; as also he gave the wedding gown of his late deceased wife unto his sister, Anna Fowler. *Item*—For the fulfilling and true performance of this his will, he constituted and made Deacon William Johnson and Lieut. Stephen Bradley his administrators."—*New Haven Probate Records*, 1 *B.*, *page* 194.

His estate was appraised Nov. 3, 1691, at £337. In the 2d Book of Deeds, Town Records of Guilford, is recorded a quit-claim deed of Daniel Dod of Newark, Essex county, New Jersey, to his brother Samuel Dod of Guilford, in which he quits his claim to all right and title in the lands and tenements left him by his father, Stephen Dod of Guilford, dated May 3, 1707. Most of these lands are (or were in 1839) in the hands of the Burgis family, and other descendants of Samuel Dod.

Grandson Daniel of Guilford.

Grandson Daniel, 1st son of Stephen of Guilford.

DANIEL, the first son of Stephen of Guilford, was born about 1679, married at about 23, and (says Rev. Stephen Dodd,) removed to Newark when he was about 27. We think, however, that he married his wife in Newark. She was, as we believe, Elizabeth Riggs, daughter of Joseph Riggs, and sister of Samuel Riggs, who, in his will, names his "loving brother-in-law, Daniel Dod." We think it is this Daniel Dod who, in company with Dr. Jacob Arent, built a saw-mill on the Rahway river, near Jefferson Village, about the year 1718; and also the same who appears as a land surveyor and as surveyor of the highways in 1721, and at other dates.* He had three sons :

1. Stephen, (of Mendham), born April 4, 1703, probably at Guilford; died about 1760.
2. John, the carpenter, born May 14, 1711; died Aug. 10, 1768.
3. Timothy.

---

* The compiler has a memorandum made by his great-grandfather, Thomas Ball, (surveyor,) apparently extracted from the Proprietary Records of the Province, of surveys made about 1718, by Daniel Dod. One of the landmarks was a saw-mill built by Dr. Jacob Arent and Daniel Dod. Mathematical and mechanical genius seems to have early appeared in the Dod family.

GREAT-GRANDSON STEPHEN,

(OF MENDHAM.)

Daniel 1st.
1st Deg. Stephen of Guilford.
2d Deg. Daniel of Guilford.

Section XI.

Descendants of Stephen of Mendham, 1st son of Daniel of Guilford.*

3d Deg. STEPHEN, first son of Guilford Daniel, was born April 4, 1703; removed to Mendham not far from the year 1745, and died there not far from 1760. He married Deborah Brown, and had five sons and six daughters. The sons were:

1. Lebbeus, born Feb. 15, O. S., 1739; died March 31, 1816, aged 77.
2. Thaddeus, born March 9, O. S., 1740; died May 20, 1793, aged 53.
3. Daniel, died Oct. 11, 1824, aged 79.
4. Parmenas, born 1748; died April 28, 1811, aged 63.
5. Ucal.

The daughters were:

Elizabeth, or Betsey, married Ebenezer Cook.

Keziah, who married Ephraim Sanders. A son, Cyrus Sanders, still survives, (Feb. 1860,) at the age of 90.

Deborah, who married William Brown.†

---

* We take pleasure in acknowledging our obligations to J. C. Homan, Esq., of Mendham, for much valuable information respecting the Mendham branch of the family. He states under date of Sept. 24, 1861, "I lately conversed with a granddaughter of Keziah (who married Ephraim Sanders). She told me that she had twelve children, the youngest 28 years old. She never lost one, and had never employed a doctor for any of them. Her name is Mary Cramer; she is blind."

† A letter of Rev. Thaddeus Dod, without date, but evidently written during the Indian troubles before Wayne's victory, states that he had

Abigail, married Obed Wright.

Sarah, } One married a Minton, the other Jeremy Day. This
Hannah, } family of Days is supposed to be in Knox Co., Ohio.

The descendants of Stephen, son of Daniel of Guilford, are very numerous. Some of them, especially the descendants of Lebbeus, still spell the name *Dod*. For the sake of distinction, we shall call this the Mendham Branch. It sub-divides into four families, descended from the four elder sons of Stephen Dod of Mendham. Ucal, the fifth, had only a daughter.

I. Family of Lebbeus.

LEBBEUS DOD, eldest son of Stephen of Mendham, 4th Deg. married, Jan. 5, 1764, Mary Baldwin, who was born July 9, O. S., 1744; died April 9, 1810, aged 66. She was daughter of Caleb Baldwin, who removed from Newark to Mendham about 1740 to 1750. Their children were:

1. Hannah Dod, born Oct. 16, 1764; died Jan. 30, 1798, aged 33. She married—1. Joel Cary; 2. William Loveridge, but had no children.
2. Eunice Dod, born March 12, 1766; died Oct. 16, 1843, aged 77. She married Daniel Cary, who was born April 12, 1770, and died Dec. 22, 1840, aged 70. They were married Jan. 12, 1792, and had five children.

---

heard that a William Brown had been killed by the Indians, "but cannot ascertain whether it is our William or not." In one of Mr. Homan's letters, he states that it was Hannah who married a Brown. Perhaps a confusion of memory. Rev. Th. Dod, in the letter just cited, speaks of his sister Hannah as living in Miami settlement. Probably she was the one that married Jeremy Day.

3. PHEBE DOD, born March 5, 1768; died Sept. 23, 1831, aged 63. She married Silas Ward, Jan. 9, 1794, and had a large family.*
4. STEPHEN DOD, born March 7, 1770; died March 22, 1855, aged 85.
5. ABNER DOD, born March 20, 1772; died Sept. 29, 1847, aged 75.
6. RACHEL DOD, born Jan. 21, 1774; married Francis Wood, had children, and moved out West.
7. MARY DOD, born Dec. 20, 1775. Went to Ohio and married —— Munn.
8. DANIEL DOD, born Sept. 8, 1778; died May 9, 1823, aged 45.
9. ABIGAIL DOD, born Jan. 19, 1782; died Nov. 25, 1809, aged 27; unmarried.
10. ELIZABETH DOD, born April 16, 1785; died Nov. 23, 1803, aged 18; unmarried.

———o———

5th Deg. STEPHEN DOD, son of Lebbeus, was an instrument maker, silversmith, clock and watch maker, and later in life a surveyor and conveyancer. He was for several years a justice of the peace, and in 1844–5 was Mayor of Newark. He married June 4, 1796, Mehetabel Gould, (died Oct. 6, 1857, in her 86th year,) by whom he had eight children, to wit:

1. MARY, Aug. 9, 1797; died Sept. 8, 1822.
2. LEBBEUS, May 3, 1799; died Sept. 25, 1819.
3. JOHN GOULD, Nov. 1, 1800. He married Elizabeth Squier, sister of John Squier of Livingston, by whom he had a son that lived only about four months; and the mother died very shortly after his birth, 1827. He secondly married Mary Squier, a sister of his first wife, and died without children, Feb. 1854.

---

* The children of Silas and Phebe Ward were John Dod Ward of Jersey City, Lebbeus Baldwin Ward of New York, and his twin brother, Samuel Shipman Ward of Hartford, and several daughters, among them also a pair of twins. Silas Ward was born October 19, 1767; died May 12, 1862, near Elizabethtown, where he lived 50 years; of his nine children eight outlived him.

4. Sarah Ann, Feb. 28, 1803; married Sept. 19, 1855, William Hall of Newark.
5. Charles Robertson, Sept. 25, 1806; died Dec. 22, 1807.
6. William, Nov. 25, 1808. (Rev. and Professor).
7. Stephen, May 20, 1811; was a Lieutenant in the U. S. Navy, and died at the house of John Squier in Livingston, N. J., Sept. 19, 1845, aged 34.
8. Mehetabel Gould, May 12, 1814; married William R. Inslee, and died Sept. 16, 1839.

———o———

Rev. William, of Mayor Stephen, is a clergyman, and has been a professor in western colleges. He married Elizabeth Jones. They have had nine children, of whom the first five were born in Danville, Ky., the sixth in Cincinnati, the next two in Covington, Ky., and the youngest in Wilmington, Del. 6th Deg.

1. George Jones, died in infancy, born April 9, 1837; died Jan. 4, 1838.
2. Albert Gould, born April 4, 1839.
3. William Lebbeus, born July 28, 1842.
4. Stephen, died in infancy, born April 14, 1841.
5. John Maxwell, born May 8, 1845.
6. Anna Maria, died in infancy, born Sept. 23, 1847; died Oct. 20, 1847.
7. George Jones, (2d) born Sept. 2, 1849.
8. Archibald Alexander.
9. Elizabeth, born Oct. 1855.

———o———

Abner Dod, son of Lebbeus, was a mathematical instrument maker, and lived the latter part of his life in Newark. He married, April 24, 1802, Hannah Gould of Caldwell, daughter of Joseph Gould, and second cousin to his brother Stephen's wife.* Their children (of whom the first was born 5th Deg.

* Joseph Gould was a brother to the late Gen. William Gould of Caldwell.

in Caldwell, and the other four in Mendham, Morris county, N. J.) were:

1. SUSAN HENRIETTA, March 10, 1803; married George P. Martin of Caldwell, Jan. 22, 1840.
2. HORACE LUCIUS, April 20, 1806; died April 12, 1832, aged 26.
3. CHARLES, March 28, 1808; died Feb. 2, 1828, aged 20.
4. JACOB SMITH, Nov. 17, 1811. Lives in Newark.
5. SARAH CATHARINE, May 5, 1813; married Sylvester B. Miller, Feb. 1, 1837.

Abner Dod, after the death of his first wife Hannah Gould, married Phebe Squire, (maiden name Bates,) widow of Dr. Ezra Squire of Caldwell. After her death, he married thirdly, Aug. 1, 1839, Abby Squier, (maiden name Wade,) widow of Samuel Squier of Livingston. She still survives. He had no issue by the last two wives.

———o———

6th Deg. JACOB S. DOD, of Abner, is a currier, lives in Newark. He married, Oct. 18, 1838, Rhoda C. Brown, daughter of Col. Wm. Brown of Lyon's Farms. Their children are:

1. WILLIAM BROWN, July 14, 1839.
2. PHEBE TOWNLEY, Oct. 10, 1841.
3. ALBERT BALDWIN, April 19, 1849; died Nov. 16, 1856.

———o———

5th Deg. DANIEL DOD, son of Lebbeus, was, like his father, a man of rare mathematical and mechanical genius. The sketch of his life given below is by his relative, John Dod Ward of Jersey City. He married, 1801, Nancy Squire, sister of Doctor Ezra Squire of Caldwell, and had:

1. EZRA KITCHEL, born July, 1803; lives in Cuba.
2. ALBERT BALDWIN, March 24, 1805; died Nov. 20, 1845.
3. LEWIS SOUTHARD.
4. CAROLINE EMMA, born Nov. 28, 1809; married (1.) James English,

M. D.; (2.) Abraham Suydam* of New Brunswick. She is a widow, lives in New Brunswick, and has two sons and a daughter.

5. Susan Bristed, born 1812; married David Brown. He died Dec. 25, 1852. His widow lives in Princeton, N. J.
6. Charles Squire, born May 5, 1814, at Elizabethtown, N. J.
7. William Armstrong, born June 29, 1816.
8. Mary Baldwin, married Rev. John Minor, July 29, 1845. They reside in Flatbush, near Glasco, Ulster Co., N. Y.

The widow of Daniel Dod died in New Brunswick, in 1853.

Daniel Dod was born in 1778 in the northern part of Virginia; his parents were, however, natives of Newark, New Jersey. The family returned to New Jersey during his early youth, and fixed their residence in Mendham, Morris County, where Daniel was bred, by his father, to the business of clock and watch maker, mathematical instrument maker and land surveyor; and in every vocation to which he directed his attention acquired superior skill.

Besides his extensive acquaintance with theoretical and practical mechanics, his mathematical acquirements were such, that when Queen's (now Rutgers) College, was resuscitated, it was proposed to offer him the mathematical chair.

He removed to Elizabethtown in 1812, when, at the desire of Col. Aaron Ogden, he commenced and carried on, for several years, the business of building steamboat machinery, with such success, that boats at Kingston and Sackett's Harbor on Lake Ontario—Philadelphia—Norfolk, Virginia—Mobile, Alabama—and New Orleans, were furnished with

---

* Mr. and Mrs. Suydam were married Sept. 19, 1836. Mr. S. was murdered by Peter Robinson, Dec. 3, 1840. Their children are Charles Henry, born July 23, 1837, Carrie Emma, Jan. 1, 1839, and Abraham, Sept. 5, 1840. Mrs. Suydam's first marriage was Nov. 21, 1831, and her first husband, Dr. English, died in May, 1834. Many of our readers will remember the horrible tragedy in New Brunswick, in Dec. 1840. Mr. Suydam, having lent money to Robinson, was induced to go alone to the house of that wretch, probably by promise of repayment; and his body was afterwards found concealed under the floor.

steam engines of his construction: and the steamship "Savannah," the first vessel which ever crossed the Atlantic by the aid of steam, was furnished with machinery designed and principally constructed by him at his works; though some of the heaviest wrought iron work was made at Speedwell, near Morristown, by Stephen Vail, and some of the heavier iron castings were made in New York.

He was killed by the bursting of a boiler, on board the steamboat "Patent," in the East River, in May, 1823. His son, the late Rev. Albert B. Dod, filled the mathematical chair in Princeton College, during the fifteen years preceding his death. Another son, Rev. Charles S. Dod, was, in 1854, appointed President of a college in West Tennessee.

———o———

6th Deg. EZRA K. DOD, of Daniel, is a civil engineer, and resides in Cuba. He married Feb. 19, 1828, Ann Hill, of New York, and has:

1. DANIEL SQUIRE, Sept. 28, 1829.
2. JAMES HILL, July 24, 1831.
3. ELLINOR RYERSON, July 11, 1833.
4. THEODORE, April 8, 1835.
5. JOHN BELLINGER, July 4, 1837; a physician.
6. SUSANNAH, March 10, 1839.
7. EZRA, born Dec. 7, 1842; died at two weeks old.

The children all reside on the Amistad estate (Guines, Cuba,) or in its neighborhood, and were all unmarried in Dec. 1860.

———o———

6th Deg. REV. ALBERT BALDWIN DOD, D. D., son of Daniel, was born in Mendham, N. J., March 24, 1805. Albert was like his father, not only in his mathematical tastes, but in the versatility of his genius, and his quickness in mastering a difficult subject, amounting almost to intuition. From the time he knew how to read, he evinced a great fondness for

books; and his brothers would often tell him that he ought to have been a girl, as he cared for nothing but to stay in the house and read. He was very affectionate in his spirit, and gentle in his manners, and always the favorite of the younger children. When his parents removed to Elizabethtown, he was seven years old; and from that time was kept constantly at school. He fitted for College at a classical school in the town, taught by a Mr. Smith. When he was fourteen, his teacher told his parents that it was useless for him to attend *his* school any longer, as he was in advance of his school-fellows, and was prepared to enter the Sophomore class at Princeton. His parents, thinking that he was too young to commence a collegiate course, concluded to send him to Dr. Armstrong, who had resigned his pastoral charge, and was then teaching a classical school in the neighboring town of Bloomfield. He remained there, however, but one term, and spent the winter of that year at home—reading, and teaching the younger children of the family.

In the spring of 1821, being then fifteen years of age, he entered the Sophomore class in Princeton College, half advanced. He became hopefully pious the first year he was in College, and joined the Church in Princeton. He graduated in the autumn of 1822, being seventeen and a half years old.

The Hon. Samuel Southard and Mr. Dod's father had, from early life, been intimate friends. Mr. Southard, who was then Secretary of the Navy, attended the Commencement exercises the year that Albert graduated, and immediately wrote to his father, congratulating him that he had a son of so much promise, and offering to advance him in the Navy, if he would consent to enter it. But the son had already chosen

the ministry as his profession, and he wished to be engaged in teaching until he should be of suitable age to enter the Theological Seminary. When this was communicated to Mr. Southard, he immediately wrote back that application had just been made to him for a teacher, by a gentleman of his acquaintance near Fredericksburg, Va., and recommended that the son of his friend should accept the place. He did so, and went the same fall in which he was graduated, and remained there, in circumstances very agreeable to him, between three and four years.

On his return from Virginia, he remained at home a few months, and in the autumn of 1826, became a member of the Theological Seminary at Princeton. The next year, he accepted the Tutorship in Princeton College, still continuing his theological studies, as he had opportunity. He was licensed to preach, in the spring of 1828, by the Presbytery of New York; but retained his office as Tutor till 1829. In 1830, he was appointed to the Mathematical Professorship in the College,—a place that was eminently congenial with his tastes and habits. This appointment he accepted, and discharged the duties of the office with signal ability and fidelity. Here he continued till his death, which took place November 20, 1845. He died of pleurisy, after an illness of a week, having, during the whole time, maintained the utmost serenity of spirit. (For various Obituary Notices, see Appendix.)

Professor Dod was invited to take charge of several different congregations; but uniformly declined from a conviction that his usefulness could not be promoted by leaving the College. He, however, preached a great deal; and his labors were frequently put in requisition to supply destitute pulpits in both

New York and Philadelphia. He published nothing except a few articles in the Biblical Repertory. One of those articles on Transcendentalism, was printed in a separate pamphlet, and attracted great attention.

The degree of Doctor of Divinity was conferred upon him by the University of North Carolina in 1844, and by the University of New York, in 1845.

He was married, April 12, 1830, to Caroline S., daughter of the late Hon. Samuel Bayard, of Princeton. They had eight children, seven of whom survived him:

1. Martha Bayard Dod, born May 15, 1831; married Edwin A. Stevens of Hoboken, August 22, 1854.
2. Caroline Bayard Dod, born Dec. 3, 1832; married Richard Stockton of Princeton, April 22, 1850; died March 22, 1859.
3. Albert Baldwin Dod, born Oct. 4, 1835; married Elizabeth A. McIntosh of Trenton, June 16, 1858. Has a daughter Elizabeth McI. Is now assistant civil engineer on the Camden and Amboy R. R.
4. Julia Washington Dod, born Nov. 25, 1836; died Sept. 20, 1837.
5. Samuel Bayard Dod, born Dec. 3, 1837; married J. W. Green, Oct. 22, 1862; is a clergyman.
6. Susan Brown Dod, born Jan. 5, 1840; married, Oct. 4, 1860, Richard Stockton.
7. Charles Hodge Dod, born June 13, 1841.
8. Mary Dod, born Jan. 29, 1843.

———o———

Lewis S., of Daniel, is a brass-founder; does business in New York city; and resides on Staten Island. He married Esther Hubbard, and has: 6th Deg.

1. Caroline Emma, married Daniel Buttz, of New York city.
2. William.

———o———

Rev. Charles S. Dod, of Daniel, is President of Jackson 6th Deg.

College, at Columbia, West Tennessee. He married, April 11, 1838, Jane Evelyn Harrison,* and has:

1. CHARLES SQUIER, (Jr.) born at Darien, Geo., May 3, 1840.
2. CLARA EVELYN, born at Darien, Geo., Nov. 23, 1843.
3. ALBERT FRAZER, born at Augusta, Geo., June 8, 1845.
4. EMMA LOUISA, born at Holly Springs, Miss., June 25, 1850.
5. ELIZABETH COLLIER, born at Jackson, Tenn., Feb. 26, 1855.

6th Deg. REV. WILLIAM ARMSTRONG DOD, D. D., son of Daniel, born June 29, 1816, graduated at Princeton, was several years a minister in the Presbyterian Church. In 1859, he took orders in the Episcopalian Church, and is now Rector of a church of that denomination in Princeton, (Trinity Church.) He married Catharine E. Stockton, Oct. 1850, and has:

1. HARRIET MARIA.
2. CATHARINE ELIZABETH.
3. ROBERT STOCKTON.
4. JAMES POTTER.
5. MARY.
6. JULIA STOCKTON, died March 12, 1863, aged 18 months.

BIOGRAPHICAL SKETCH OF LEBBEUS DOD,

AND HIS SON DANIEL AND GRANDSON EZRA K. DOD OF CUBA.

We make the following extracts from a long and interesting letter, dated Dec. 8, 1860, received from John B. Dod, M. D., of Guines, Cuba, which we regret we cannot find room to insert in full:

"Lebbeus Dod, my great-grandfather, was born in New Jersey, and

* Born in McIntosh Co., Geo., July 25, 1814, daughter of Col. Jesse Horace Harrison and Mary Martha Pelot.

married Mary Baldwin. He removed to Western Virginia, but on account of Indian troubles, returned just before the revolution, and settled in Mendham, Morris Co., N. J. He was attached to the revolutionary army during the whole war, with the rank of Captain of Artillery. He distinguished himself at the skirmishes of Springfield and Elizabethport, but was otherwise in little active service, being detached by Washington to form an armory for the repair and manufacture of muskets, for which his mechanical talent particularly adapted him. For this purpose, he erected a building at his own residence, which was still standing in 1814. He was constantly exposed to the attempts of the British to capture him, and was compelled to remove his works to a secluded portion of his own land. On one occasion, he was surprised by the enemy, who had received information of his movements, and was only saved by the self-possession and presence of mind of his wife. While they were probing the hay in the barn, under which he was concealed, with their bayonets, she placed her wheel at a window, where she could watch them, and began to spin and sing a hymn with the greatest composure. Her conduct convinced them that her husband had had time to escape, and they withdrew without firing the barn, which they were on the point of doing. Having served during the war, and when, in his own words, 'a month's pay would only buy him a pair of boots,' he at its close devoted himself to the cultivation of his farm, to surveying and the manufacture of mathematical instruments, and among other things he invented the 'parallel rule protractor.' He had a claim against the State of Virginia, for which his son Daniel visited the State, but having met Madison, he was told by him that he had a similar claim, and never expected it would be paid."

The three sons of Lebbeus Dod "established a manufactory of cotton machinery, and had just succeeded in firmly establishing their business, and making many improvements in that kind of machinery, when the depression in domestic manufactures, in consequence of the immense importations at the close of the war of 1812, caused a total loss of the whole concern."

"Daniel Dod, in 1812, removed from Mendham to Elizabethtown, to establish, with ex-Governor Aaron Ogden, the manufacture of steam machinery. Gov. Ogden, while on a visit to Schooley's Mountain, was induced by Judge Ford of Morristown to visit the Dods' works at Mendham. He was so much pleased with the ingenuity there displayed that he asked Daniel, in his abrupt way, if he could make a steam engine. Daniel replied that he never had made one, but thought that he could, and agreed to attempt it. [Steam engines were by no means so common then as now.] He did so, and constructed a working model of a steamboat steam engine, in every essential point identical with those of the present day. When finished, Ogden was called to witness the trial. Of that trial, my father was the only living witness, and remembers distinctly the whole scene, and the delight of Colonel Ogden at the success of the undertaking.

"He immediately proposed a partnership for the manufacture of steam

machinery, and shops were erected at Elizabethtown. The first engine was for the steamboat Sea Horse, to run on Ogden's ferry, between Elizabethport and New York. On running to New York she was libeled by the Fulton monopoly, and was afterward run to Jersey City to avoid further collision. At the next session of the New Jersey Legislature, a bill was passed granting to Daniel Dod the exclusive right to steam navigation in Jersey waters for five years, to enable them to oppose the New York monopoly, and in virtue of his own inventions, and as representative of the rights of John Fitch, from whose heirs he had purchased all right to the first practicable steamboat ever made. Under this bill they seized the New York boat Raritan at New Brunswick. In the next year the case was argued under the New Jersey grant at Trenton, Emmet and S. L. Southard appearing as counsel on opposite sides. The bill was decided as unconstitutional by the Court of Errors—thus leaving the Fulton monopoly free and untrammeled. In consequence, Dod and Ogden were compelled to test the New York bill in their own Courts, to obtain equal justice against their opponents. Wearied and harrassed by the influence brought to bear against them, they at length accepted the former proposal of Livingston and Fulton, of being allowed to run their boats on the payment of a nominal sum, on condition that they should withdraw their suit in New York. The sum of one dollar was paid over to Livingston and Fulton and the suit withdrawn.

"When the firm was first formed—Dod having no capital, and Ogden not a great deal—they proposed to Thomas Gibbon, a very wealthy Georgian, resident in Elizabethtown, to join them, taking a third interest; but he declined, on the plea of not wishing to risk his money in *uncertain* speculations. The great success of the Sea Horse during her first season, and the profits of the works, caused him to change his mind; but his offer was then declined, as they had succeeded without his assistance, and no longer required it. This refusal, together with subsequent political disagreements, caused him to register an oath, that he would ruin both. To accomplish his purpose he established an opposition line of boats, taking passengers free of cost. The "Bellona" was one of his boats, and in her or her consort, the present "Commodore" Vanderbilt began his steamboat career. Before the opposition had fairly begun, Dod and Ogden had dissolved partnership, the former retaining the works, and the latter the steamboats and ferry. Having full confidence in the honesty of Col. Ogden, no haste was made in drawing up the title to the land on which the works were situated, which formed part of the latter's farm. In consequence of their separation, the effects of the opposition were not directly felt by Dod, and having no idea of the manner in which Ogden was involved, he endorsed notes and lent him money to a large amount. On the failure of the latter, the works were seized under a mortgage by the Phœnix Bank of New York; and his other losses through Ogden, as well as those on the "Savannah," and on the first steamer for the Alabama river, which was lost by the failure of a cotton firm in New York, compelled him to pass over all his property to his creditors, though in the midst of a very profitable business, and assessed at $90,000 and over. This occurred at the close of 1819. His

creditors, pleased with his honesty in passing over *all* his property to them, which was lost through no fault of his, agreed to sell him all his tools, &c., at the nominal sum of $1,000, and friends in New York raised this sum and enabled him to begin anew in New York, where he removed in 1820; but was constantly trammeled by the want of capital. In 1821 he was called to examine the engine of the steamer "Patent," of Noah Brown and Seward, whose engine would not go. He found the defect to consist in the leakage of the boiler; and sent five men with instructions how to remedy the defect as far as possible. When ready the boat was started and crossed the river to Williamsburg, where, stopping for want of steam, it was attempted to raise enough to carry her back; but while my grandfather was watching the boiler a flue collapsed, and so injured himself and four of his men that they soon died. It was told my father by one on the boat that he had seen steam issue from the safety-valve long before the accident, but that one deeply interested in the boat had kept his foot on the bar of the valve. We claim for Daniel Dod the honor of having originated Steam Navigation, in which he had such faith that he often predicted that vessels would leave each side of the Atlantic with the regularity of ferry boats."

Ezra K. Dod followed in the footsteps of his father. His talent for engineering began to show itself at an early age. In 1831, he was connected with the celebrated Dr. Nott, in the Novelty Works, and superintended the building of the steamboat Novelty, in her day the fastest boat on the Hudson River. In 1833, he established a shop of his own, and there built, from plans by Mr. Robert L. Stevens, the first locomotive which carried passengers on the Camden and Amboy Railroad. In 1835, he was invited to take charge of the Railroads about to be constructed by the government of Russia, but declined on account of the climate. In 1837, the state of his health induced him to accept an offer from the government of Cuba, in hope of being benefitted by the climate. He served seven years as "Administrator" of the Iucaro Railroad, and brought the road to a high degree of prosperity. The Company desired to re-engage him, but the government forbade it, considering it dangerous for an American to hold an office that gave him so much power and influence.

In 1849, he invented a vacuum pan for cooking sugar, acknowledged to be the best ever invented, and occupied himself with its introduction. But six years ago, having brought out a very large amount of machinery, the planters having had bad crops, and lost many negroes by the cholera, very generally failed to pay him, whereby he lost $70,000.

In 1855, he was induced to take the general superintendence of the Amistad plantation, in which he has successfully introduced improved methods of cultivation.

[The steamboat controversy between Dod and Ogden on one side, and the representatives of Fulton on the other, was a matter of great interest and importance in its day. The most eminent lawyers of the day were engaged in it. Those who wish to know more concerning it, can consult a volume of pamphlets presented to the New Jersey Historical Society by John D. Ward.]

II. FAMILY OF THADDEUS.

4th Deg. REV. THADDEUS DOD, son of Stephen of Mendham, born near Newark, March 9, O. S. 1740; graduated at Princeton College in 1773; and settled in the ministry of the Presbyterian Church at Ten Mile, or Amity, Washington County, Pa., where he died May 20, 1793, aged 53. He married, about 1773, Phebe Baldwin, a sister of his brother Lebbeus' wife. She died Nov. 3, 1829, aged 82. They had six children, all now deceased:

1. SARAH, born at Newark, N. J., March 20, 1774. She married David Morris, M.D., in the year 1791, and died Dec., 1823, aged 49.
2. CEPHAS, born at Mendham, N. J., Aug. 18, 1776; died about 1778.
3. CEPHAS 2d, born (as were all the younger children) at Ten Mile, Pa., Tuesday, Oct. 12, 1779; died Jan. 16, 1858, aged 78.
4. HANNAH, born Jan. 3, 1782; married Jonas Condit; is deceased. Mr. Condit had three or four children by a former wife, and six by Hannah.
5. MARY, born March 14, 1784; married Joseph Riggs; died April 5, 1818, aged 34. (Her grave is at Amity.) It is said her children died young.
6. STEPHEN BALDWIN DOD, born Nov. 2, 1787. He died at Martinsburg, Knox Co., Ohio, Sept. 7, 1831, aged 44.

NOTE.—One circumstance in the life of Rev. Thaddeus Dod, son of Stephen of Mendham, is omitted in every account I have read of him, which is that he was for some time either Professor of Mathematics or Mathematical Tutor in Queen's (now Rutgers) College in New Brunswick. This I have from my mother, who was named Phebe, after her aunt, the wife of Thaddeus, and resided with them in her early youth; and it was during her residence with them that he taught in the College. In this I think I cannot be mistaken, as my mother used frequently to speak of her residence with her aunt in New Brunswick, and of her uncle's employment while there. J. D. WARD.

(The widow of Rev. Thaddeus Dod married ——— Foster, but had no issue by him.)

The descendants of Rev. Thaddeus Dod say he was the second Presbyterian minister west of the Alleghanies.

———o———

REV. CEPHAS DODD, son of Rev. Thaddeus, was a physician, and also a minister of the Gospel at Amity, Washington Co., Pa. He married Ruth Flenniken, who died about May, 1829, and had: 5th Deg.

1. JANE, born July 9, 1806; married, 1836, Dr. Simon Strauss.
2. SARAH, born Feb. 12, 1808; married, 1832, John McFarland. She died Jan., 1840. Sarah left two sons and a daughter, viz: Wm. S. McFarland, in Missouri; Cephas Dod McFarland, lawyer in Baltimore; and Ruth, married to Daniel Freeman Dodd, as will be presently mentioned.
3. THADDEUS, March 22, 1810.
4. CORNELIA, March 12, 1812; married, in 1834, Lemuel Luellen, and secondly, in 1854, John Millikin.
5. ELIZA, May 11, 1814; married, March, 1836, William Luellen, brother of Lemuel.
6. HANNAH, July 24, 1816; married, Oct., 1840, Allan McClinnathan.
7. JAMES, Dec. 14, 1818.
8. CEPHAS, Nov. 29, 1820; died May 29, 1859.
9. ELIAS FLENNIKEN, Dec. 1, 1823.

———o———

DR. THADDEUS DODD, son of Cephas, is a physician. He married Mary Stockdale, April 24, 1839, and has had eleven children: 6th Deg.

1. HANNAH, died in childhood, about 1847.
2. CEPHAS.
3. WILLIAM.

4. SARAH.
5. AGNES, died young.
6. NORTON.
7. THOMAS, died young, in 1845.
8. RUTH.
9. ALICE.
10. JAMES.
11. MARY.

6th Deg. JAMES, of Rev. Cephas, is a farmer in Washington Co., Pa. He married, April 9, 1840, Lucinda Buckingham, and has:

1. JOHN B.
2. RUTH.
3. CEPHAS.
4. JAMES.

6th Deg. DR. CEPHAS 2d, of Rev. Cephas, was a physician. He married, Oct. 13, 1853, Mary McNay, and died May 29, 1859, aged 39. He left one daughter:

1. ANNIE MARY.

6th Deg. DR. ELIAS F., of Rev. Cephas, graduated at Washington College, Pa., in 1848. He is a physician in Van Buren, Washington Co., Pa. He married, May 12, 1853, Margaret Bradford, daughter of Eli Bradford, from the State of Delaware,* and has:

1. CEPHAS T.
2. SAMUEL BRADFORD.
3. LILLIE JANE.
4. ELIAS FLENNIKEN.

* The parents of Eli Bradford were Abner Bradford and Rachel Baldwin.

Stephen B., of Rev. Thaddeus, learned the clock and watch maker's and silversmith's trade in the State of New Jersey, and married there. He afterwards removed to Washington Co., Pa., studied medicine, and finally settled in Knox Co., Ohio, where he died, and where most of his descendants still reside. His family record, as furnished by his son, Dr. Stephen B. Dodd, of Martinsburg, Knox Co., Ohio, is as follows: Stephen B. Dodd, born Nov. 2, 1787; died Sept. 7, 1831, aged 44; married, April 28, 1811, Mahala Nowland, who was born Oct. 2, 1789, and died July 24, 1834, aged nearly 45. Their children were: 5th Deg.

1. Thaddeus B., born Jan. 13, 1812; died of consumption, March 24, 1857, aged 45.
2. Alfred S., Aug. 27, 1813; died, also of consumption, Feb. 11, 1841, aged 28.
3. Mary Ann C., Feb. 28, 1816; married Feb. 18, 1836, to Robert S. Cunningham.
4. Sally M., April 1, 1818; married April 26, 1841, to James P. Moore.
5. Stephen B., June 10, 1820.
6. Cephas, Aug. 17, 1822.
7. Phebe Anne, Nov. 18, 1829; died March 20, 1831.

———o———

Thaddeus B., of Stephen B., was a farmer. He married, Dec. 27, 1836, Nancy Moore and had; 6th Deg.

1. Reuel, Dec. 3, 1837.
2. John Milton, Oct. 3, 1839.
3. Clarissa, May 20, 1842.
4. Levi Nowland, Oct. 11, 1843.
5. Amzi, Dec. 4, 1845.
6. Henry Hervey, July 6, 1848; died June 11, 1853.

7. MARIAN, July 19, 1850.

8. DAVID WESTLEY, Jan. 10, 1852.

———o———

6th Deg. ALFRED S., of Stephen B., was a tanner. He married, Jan. 7, 1833, Hester McCollum, who died Feb. 15, 1837. He married, secondly, Sept. 10, 1840, Mary Ann Hart; but had no children by either marriage.

———o———

6th Deg. STEPHEN B. 2d, of Stephen B., is a physician. He married, Sept. 1, 1841, Sarah Ann Sinkey, and has:

1. ABRAHAM N., March 1, 1843.

2. STEPHEN B., July 8, 1847.

3. ALFRED M., March 29, 1851.

4. JAMES F., (date of birth omitted by some oversight.)

———o———

6th Deg. CEPHAS, of Stephen B., married Lydia Fisher, Dec. 27, 1857. He is a cabinet joiner; lives in Illinois. His children were:

1. } Twins. { Dec. 16, 1856. One died at three and one at ten days old.
2. } { (We are not informed as to the sex of either.)

3. JOHN FISHER DODD, born Jan. 1, 1860.

4. A boy, May 26, 1862; (unnamed at the date of Dr. S. B. Dodd's letter, June 9, 1862.)

III. FAMILY OF DANIEL.

4th Deg. DANIEL, of Stephen of Mendham, married Charity Freeman. He removed to Ten Mile, Pa., near his brother Thaddeus, and died Oct. 11, 1824, aged 79. His wife died June,

1831, aged about 83 years. He had (the order of their ages is somewhat uncertain) five sons and three daughters:

1. Silas, went to the remote West. When last heard of, was among the Indians; is supposed to have died unmarried.
2. Ithiel, born 1772; died June 6, 1834, aged 62.
3. Rufus, born March 22, 1776; died at Marion, Linn Co., Iowa, August 10, 1861, in the 86th year of his age.
4. Jeduthun, born 1780; removed to Cincinnati, O., where he died 1847, aged about 67.
5. Daniel Freeman, born on Ten Mile, Pa., June 1, 1782; died Oct. 16, 1843, aged 61.
6. Chloe, married John L. Stright, about 1804.
7. Rhoda, married Jonathan Johnson.
8. Phebe, married Louis Johnson, brother of Jonathan, of Washington Co., Pa.

———o———

Ithiel, of Daniel, married, first wife, 1795, widow Hannah Lindley, sister to the father of Wm. H. Axtell, M. D. She died May 29, 1810. Ithiel lived and died in Mercer Co., Pa. He married his second wife, Elizabeth Tuttle, in 1810. She lives in Iowa. His children by the first wife were: 5th Deg.

1. Mary, Nov. 20, 1796; married Amzi L. Stright, Jan. 2, 1816.
2. Levi, Feb. 28, 1799; lives in Venango Co., Pa.
3. Daniel, March 14, 1801; died Dec. 22, 1840, in Dark Co., Ohio.
4. Ellen, March 14, 1803; died in childhood, March 20, 1813.
5. Sarah, May 15, 1805; married Lawrence Stright, 1826; is now a widow.
6. Lovina, June 7, 1807; married Daniel Condit, about 1830; deceased before 1861.
7. Hannah, May 30, 1809;* married Thomas Dilley, about 1828.

---

* Levi Dodd gives this date May 27, 1810, two days before the death of the mother.

The children of Ithiel Dodd by his second wife were:

8. SILAS, June 26, 1811.
9. ELLEN, Feb. 8, 1814; married John E. Stright, about 1835.
10. CHLOE, Aug. 26, 1816; married —— Cooper, in Iowa, about 1858.
11. EUNICE, Feb. 9, 1818; married John Commicle, about 1836.
12. RUTH, Aug. 19, or 20,* 1821; married Samuel Alexander, about 1838.
13. HARRIET, April 25, 1823; married John Sanford, about 1840.

The dates of birth are from a copy of the Family Record, furnished by Silas Dodd, of Iowa. The dates of marriage are furnished from memory chiefly, by Wm. H. Axtell, M. D., of Sheakleyville, Pa., or by his father. Most of the daughters of Ithiel Dodd live in Mercer Co., Pa. Some of those by the second wife are in Iowa.

———o———

6th Deg. LEVI, of Ithiel, lives and keeps a tavern at Sunville, Venango Co., Pa. He married Juliaann Parker, (Mercer, Pa.,) June 16, 1821; and had:

1. PARKER, August 23, 1822; died March 13, 1853. (See below.)
2. AMELIA TAIT, Jan. 21, 1824; married Edward Shipman Durban, Nov. 21, 1844. They live in New Castle, Lawrence Co., Pa., and have Levi S., John, Edward, and Frances Durban.
3. LEVI, March 17, 1826; died Jan. 3, 1833.
4. THOMAS ANDERSON, July 3, 1828; carpenter, Franklin, Pa.
5. JOHN HOW, Jan. 22, 1831; printer, Zanesville, O.
6. LEVI AXTELL, Aug. 13, 1833; tinner.
7. SAMUEL CALVIN TAIT, Feb. 20, 1836; attorney.
8. SARAH BAILEY, July 8, 1838.
9. A son unnamed, July 13, 1841; died the same day.
10. CYRUS ADAMS, March 18, 1844; printer, at Zanesville, Ohio.

All born in Franklin, Venango Co., except Parker, who was born in Sugar Creek township, in the same county. Julia Ann, wife of Levi Dodd, died Sept. 10, 1857. He married, secondly, Isabel Brown, Aug. 2, 1859; no issue by this marriage.

---

* Silas Dodd gives this date Aug. 19; his half brother, Levi, gives it Aug. 20.

PARKER, of Levi, of Ithiel, was a joiner. He married Jane Kinnear, July 7, 1842; and had: 7th Deg.

1. RUFUS KINNEAR, March 2, 1843; died young.
2. ALVIN JAMES, Nov. 20, 1845; lives in Venango Co., Pa.
3. JULIA ANN, Sept. 22, 1848; died young, 1851.
4. AMELIA MALVINA, Aug. 20, 1850; died young, 1851.

Jane died, and Parker Dodd married Emily Kellog, Sept. 19, 1852. Parker Dodd died March 13, 1853, in his 31st year; and had a posthumous son:

5. PARKER KELLOGG, Sept. 5, 1853; (lives at Titusville, Pa.)

———o———

THOMAS A., of Levi, is a nailor, engineer and joiner. He married Sarah Jane Jones, July, 1849; has no children. 7th Deg.

———o———

JOHN H., of Levi, is a printer, and resides in Zanesville, O. He married Christina Durbon, Feb. 1852, and has one daughter and two sons: 7th Deg.

1. FRANCIS B., 1853.
2. EDWARD, 1856.

———o———

LEVI A., of Levi, is a coppersmith and tinner at Brookville, Jefferson Co., Pa. He married Kate Priscilla Christy. Has no children. 7th Deg.

———o———

SAMUEL C. T., of Levi, learned the printing business, afterwards graduated at Jefferson College, and is now practicing law at Franklin, Pa. He married Mary Gear, July, 1861, and has had one son: 7th Deg.

1. FRANK P., who died at 7 months.

6th Deg. DANIEL, of Ithiel, married Hannah Vaughn, Feb. 24, 1822, and had:

1. JAMES V., Dec. 9, 1822; died in Iowa, May 7, 1860.
2. ITHIEL, Nov. 16, 1824.
3. SAMUEL, June 8, 1826.
4. JOHN NEWTON, June 8, 1827.
5. NATHAN A., Aug. 4, 1829.
6. THADDEUS, Oct. 3, 1833.
7. ELIZABETH, Nov. 22, 1835.
8. DANIEL N., Nov. 6, 1837.

———o———

7th Deg. JAMES V., of Daniel, married Hannah McKnight, Oct. 1847; (he died in Sidney, Fremont Co., Iowa,) and had:

1. ALMIRA, Dec. 26, 1848.
2. WILLIAM WATSON, Aug. 25, 1850.
3. ALBERT JAMES, April 9, 1852.
4. SILAS NEWTON, Feb. 11, 1856.
5. EDWARD LEWIS, May 21, 1858.

———o———

7th Deg. ITHIEL, of Daniel, of Ithiel, married, in Pennsylvania, Mary Halloway, in 1837; has three sons and three daughters.

———o———

7th Deg. NATHAN A., of Daniel, married in Pennsylvania; has three or more children.

———o———

7th Deg. THADDEUS, of Daniel, married; lives in Missouri or Kansas.

———o———

7th Deg. DANIEL N., of Daniel, married; also lives in Missouri or Kansas.

SILAS, of Ithiel and Elizabeth, married in Pennsylvania, 6th Deg. Oct. 12, 1837, Eunice Vaughn; lives in Marion, Linn Co., Iowa, and has:

1. CLARKSON W., Oct. 15, 1839.
2. H. MARIA, Jan. 12, 1841.

Second marriage of Silas was to Mrs. Mary Pomeroy, in Iowa, March 6, 1854; by whom he has:

3. RUFUS WILLSON, Feb. 4, 1855.

———o———

RUFUS, third son of Daniel, (1776–1861) married Hannah 5th Deg. Riggs, March 1, 1797, and had:

1. EUNICE, Sept. 7, 1800.
2. CHARITY, Oct. 1, 1802.
3. JOSEPH, Nov. 26, 1804.

Second marriage of Rufus to Jemima Hathaway, Oct. 1, 1807. Third marriage to Hannah Axtell, June 28, 1810. By the third wife he had:

4. JEMIMA, April 16, 1811.
5. LUTHER, Jan. 4, 1813; is a clergyman.
6. BETHANY, Jan. 28, 1815.
7. DANIEL, June 28, 1817; died Oct. 22, 1840, at Marion, Iowa.
8. CEPHAS, Aug. 13, 1819.
9. MARY, Aug. 26, 1821.
10. SILAS FREEMAN, Oct. 17, 1823.
11. WILLIAM WYLIE, Dec. 12, 1825.
12. RHODA J., Feb. 22, 1829.

———o———

JOSEPH, of Rufus, married Phebe Leonard about 1825, 6th Deg. and had:

1. CALVIN R., May 3, 1828.

2. RACHEL.
3. HANNAH J.
4. MARY S.

———o———

6th Deg. REV. LUTHER DODD, of Rufus, (Toledo, Tama Co., Iowa,) married in Ohio, Miss Louisa Pearson; had six children, who all died young, except one daughter Caroline. He married, secondly, in Indiana, Miss —— Goodell, Sept. 1859.

———o———

6th Deg. CEPHAS, of Rufus, married Catharine Swan, June, 1852, and has:

1. WILLIAM RUFUS, April, 1855; died 1856.
2. MARY E., Jan. 1858.
3. OCEANA, Sept. 1859.

———o———

6th Deg. SILAS F., of Rufus, married in Ohio, 1848, Mrs. Ruth Sayers; has two daughters.

———o———

6th Deg. WILLIAM W., of Rufus, married Rhoda Robb, June 5, 1856, and has:

1. WILLIAM CLIFTON, Oct. 15, 1857.
2. RUFUS ELLSWORTH, April 16, 1859.

———o———

5th Deg. JEDUTHUN, fourth son of Daniel and Charity, born 1780; married, 1801, in Pennsylvania, Margaret Ruckman, who died in Cincinnati, in 1833. Second marriage in Cincinnati, in 1835, to Elizabeth Barge, who died in that city in 1850. The first wife's children were, (the three eldest born in Pennsylvania):

1. JAMES, 1802; died in Arkansas or Missouri in 1845.
2. SILAS, 1804; married twice in Indiana.

3. Anna, 1806; married in Indiana to Enoch Scudder in 1826. Enoch died 1828. Anna married, second, in Cincinnati, to William Strain, 1836; third marriage was to John Coy, also in Cincinnati, in 1849. Anna died 1862, in Indiana.
4. Hannah, born 1809, in Ohio; married in Cincinnati, to Ludwick Fisher, 1833.
5. John M., 1811, in Ohio; twice married in Cincinnati.
6. Thomas M., 1813, in Penn.; twice married in Cincinnati.
7. Margaret, 1816, in Penn.; married, 1838, to George R. Bliss, in Cincinnati, and died in that city in 1853.
8. Joseph S. W., 1818, in Indiana; married in Cincinnati; lives in Indiana. (We are indebted to him for this account of the family of Jeduthun Dodd.)
9. Daniel F., 1821, in Indiana; twice married in Cincinnati, and died in that city in 1853.
10. Joshua W., 1828, in Cincinnati, and died in that city at 5 years.

———o———

James, of Jeduthun, married, 1825, in Indiana, Nancy Bonte, and had: 6th Deg.

1. Keziah.
2. Margaret.
3. Nancy.
4. Henry.

And perhaps others.

———o———

Silas, of Jeduthun, married, 1822, Nancy Poland, in Indiana. Second marriage to Elinor Adkins. His children (all born in Indiana) were: 6th Deg.

1. James, born 1823; died 1826.
2. William, born 1825; died 1826.
3. Margaret, born 1827; married, 1846, John Holdcraft.
4. Mary, born 1831; died 1835.

5. THOMAS M., born 1835.
6. PAMELIA, born 1838; died 1839.
7. SILAS, JR., born 1840; married, 1860, Elizabeth Beale.
8. DAVID, born 1842.
9. JEDUTHUN, born 1845.
10. JOSEPH, born 1851.

———o———

6th Deg. JOHN M., of Jeduthun, married in Cincinnati, first, Abigail Turner, in 1835; secondly, Susan Jennings, in 1842. His children (all born in Cincinnati) were:

1. JOSEPH H., born 1838; died 1839.
2. SARAH F., born 1842.
3. WILLIAM, born 1844.
4. CHARLES, born 1846; died 1847.
5. JAMES, born 1850; died 1852.
6. CHARLOTTE, } twins, born 1853.
7. DAVID, }
8. LUCETTA, born 1856.

———o———

6th Deg. THOMAS M., of Jeduthun, married in Cincinnati, first, Adoline Mesusan, in 1836; secondly, Mary Bennet, in 1844. His children were, (the first five born in Cincinnati, the sixth and eighth in Kentucky, the others in Indiana):

1. CHARLES AUGUSTUS, born 1837.
2. JOHN W., born 1840.
3. THOMAS V., born 1842.
4. SILAS W., born 1846; died 1847.
5. MARY E., born 1847.
6. MARTHA A., born 1849.
7. GRANVILLE M., born 1851.
8. MARGARET E., born 1853.
9. JAMES L., born 1855.

10. CLAYTON B., born 1857.

11. JOSEPH C., born 1858.

12. SARAH E., born 1861.

———o———

JOSEPH S. W., of Jeduthun, married in Cincinnati, 1841, Julia A. Smith, and has had six children—the first five born in Cincinnati, the sixth in Indiana. His address, after Sept., 1862, is Jacksonville, Switzerland Co., Indiana. His children are: 6th Deg.

1. GEORGE W., born 1842.

2. JULIA A., born 1844; died 1846.

3. HANNAH E., born 1849.

4. DANIEL W., born 1852.

5. ANNA E., born 1855.

6. SAMUEL J., born 1858.

———o———

DANIEL F., of Jeduthun, married in Cincinnati, first, Eliza Newkirk, in 1842; secondly, Nancy Newkirk, in 1844. He died in Cincinnati, in 1853, aged 32. His children were, (the eldest born in Cincinnati, and the other two in Indiana): 6th Deg.

1. HANNAH A., born 1843.

2. SILAS B., born 1849.

3. ENOCH R., born 1851.

NOTE.—Grand-children of Jeduthun Dodd in the female line: Anna had, by her first husband, Enoch Scudder, one son Enoch, born 1828. The father died the same year. By her second husband, Wm. Strain, she had George, Margaret (dec'd), and Rhoda Strain.

Hannah and Ludwick Fisher had: 1. Queen Adoline, born 1834, died same year; 2. Roselinda, 1836, married, 1854, in Cincinnati, to Robert Chambers, and has Eugene, Edward, and Henry Clay Chambers; 3, Lucetta, 1838, married, 1855, in Cincinnati, to Samuel McKeltrick, and has Charles M., Alice Bell, and Ida Genetta McKeltrick; 4, Hannah, born 1840; 5, Henry C., born 1843.

Margaret and George R. Bliss had George R., 1838; William, 1840, died 1844; Emily, 1844, died 1845; James L., 1849.

5th Deg. DANIEL F., of Daniel, was born on Ten Mile, Pa., June 1, 1782; married to Jemima Axtel, Nov. 4, 1814, and died Oct. 16, 1843, aged 61. His children were three sons and four daughters:

1. OLIVER, July 8, 1815; died July 1, 1839.
2. DANIEL, Dec. 26, 1825; married, Sept., 1854, Ruth McFarland, a grand-daughter of Rev. Cephas Dodd, and has three daughters: Sarah Alice, Mary Emma, and Rosa.
3. HENRY, not married.
4. JOANNA, married Nathan Axtel.
5. MARY, died single.
6. MARIA, married Ayres Sanders; she is dead.
7. CLARISSA, not married.

(The daughters, it appears, are not placed in order of their ages.)

IV. FAMILY OF PARMENAS.

4th Deg. PARMENAS, of Stephen of Mendham, born 1748; died April 28, 1811, aged 63. His grave is at Mendham, Morris Co., N. J. He married Patience Wright, and had seven children; given in this order by the only survivor, Stephen Dodd of Illinois:

1. MARY, born Sept. 23, about the year 1771; married Alexander Wood. She removed to the State of New York about the year 1803; first in Schoharie Co., and in 1817 in Genesee Co. She had sixteen children, eight of whom grew up. She was a very pious woman, and most of her children became professors of religion. Her oldest son, Wm. D. Wood, lives at Arcade, Wyoming Co., N. Y. He was born 1793. Her youngest son but one, Rev. Josiah Wood, is in the Gospel ministry at Duquoin, Illinois.

2. Phebe, married Asa Sanders; left seven sons, no daughters.
3. Daniel W., born June 8, 1786*; died in Illinois, Sept. 10, 1838, aged 52; had six children. (See below.)
4. Azubah, died at Mendham, unmarried.
5. Stephen, born April 28, 1784*; living in Illinois; has had 18 children, three at one birth.
6. Ziba, died unmarried.
7. Sarah, lived with her sister Azubah, on the old homestead in Mendham, and died unmarried. Since their death, there remain no descendants of Parmenas in Mendham; all have gone West.

Stephen Dodd, of Illinois, says his father Parmenas, was born in 1738, and married at the age of 28. We are informed that his head-stone gives his death and age as above, showing him to have been born 1748. There is considerable confusion of dates somewhere.

———o———

Daniel W., of Parmenas, of Mendham, was born June 8, 1786, and died Sept. 10, 1838, aged 52. He was by trade a carpenter and joiner, and lived the latter part of his life in Northern Illinois. He married Elizabeth, daughter of John and Jane Todd, and widow of Augustus V. Quackenboss, (by whom she had two daughters, Eliza Maria and Jane A.) She died Sept. 23, 1858. Her and Daniel W. Dodd's children were: 5th Deg.

1. Azubah, May 21, 1814; died of bilious remittent fever, Sept. 11, 1837, aged 23. She died, says her sister, "as none but the Christian can, triumphant in the Lord."
2. Augustus V., May 4, 1816. (See below.)
3. Ziba, Feb. 10, 1818. Went to California in 1849, and it is reported he is married and doing well as a broker in San Francisco.

---

*There is probably an error in one of these dates, as Stephen was by all accounts younger than Daniel, who was born, so his daughter, Mrs. Hosking, says, in 1786. *Possibly* the latter date should be 1776.

4. JULIA ANN, April 23, 1820; married to John L. Hosking, April 19, 1846. She was, when she wrote, Dec. 1861, living at Vinegar Hill, near Galena, Illinois; but preparing to go to California.
5. PARMENAS C., August 28, 1824. He has been much afflicted with ill health, which obliged him to leave the College at Hillsdale, Mich., before completing the course. He now resides at Polo, Ogle Co., Ill., with his brother Augustus V. Dodd.
6. MARY, March 25, 1828, married Samuel McGray, May 9, 1848, and died June, 1853, aged 25, leaving three children, Augusta, Augustus, and Mary Elizabeth.*

—o—

6th Deg. AUGUSTUS V. DODD, of Daniel W., resides at Polo, Ogle Co., Ill. He was licensed to preach in 1845, gave himself more fully to the work of the ministry in 1857, and in 1861 was appointed Presiding Elder in the United Brethren denomination. He married, July 9, 1840, Rhoda Beckwith of Michigan, who was born Nov. 13, 1818. They had five daughters and one son.

1. JENNY, born April 10, 1841; married April 11, 1860, to Rev. Joshua Langhron.† They have one daughter.
2. LOUISA, (or Louisie), July 20, 1843; died Oct. 13, 1848.
3. MARY AUGUSTA, Nov. 27, 1845.
4. HELEN, } June 22, 1848. { Ellen died August 18, 1848.
5. ELLEN, }
6. RODNEY‡ AUGUSTUS, July 30, 1850.

---

* Her sister, Mrs. Hosking, says "she fell asleep in the arms of her Redeemer, after a short but severe illness of four days."

† Perhaps this name should be spelt Langhorn.

‡ Mrs. Hosking spells this name Rhodna, which looks so unusual, that we have ventured to alter it.

Stephen, of Parmenas of Mendham, was born April 28, 1784; married Phebe Babbit, Nov. 1, 1809. She died 1847. He married his second wife, Philenia Munson, Dec. 14, 1847. He formerly lived in Knox Co., Ohio, and now lives in Milledgeville, Carrol Co., Illinois. His children were eighteen, sixteen by the first wife, and two by the second: 5th Deg.

1. Amzi, born 1811.
2. Elias, born 1813; died in California about 1848.
3. Josephus, born 1815.
4. George, born 1817.
5. Angeline, } Triplets 1819. { married Edmund Langston, 1843.
6. Emeline, } { married John Norris, 1844.
7. Sarah, } { died at the age of 15.
8. Stephen, 1821; deceased 1851.
9. Isaac Newton, 1822.
10. Jesse, 1824.
11. Phebe, 1826; married Daniel Smith, 1850.
12. Jemima, 1829; died at eighteen.
13. Edward.
14. John, 1834.
15. Julia Anne, 1836; married Abner Ball, 1854; lives in Illinois.
16. Oliver, 1838; went to California in 1848 (?)*; not married.
17. Lydia, 1849.
18. Mary Anne, 1853.

—o—

Amzi, of Stephen, married Phebe Dewitt, 1834; had five children now grown up, and two or three that died young. He was divorced from his wife about 1847, in Ohio, and went 6th Deg.

* Perhaps this date, so given by Mrs. Philenia Dodd, is a slip of the pen, unless Oliver, then only ten years old, went with his elder brother, Elias. She gives the date of her own marriage to Stephen Dodd, in one letter as above, Dec. 14, 1847; and in another, Dec. 15, 1848.

to Iowa, where he married another wife. No more can be learned respecting his family.

———o———

6th Deg. ELIAS, of Stephen, married Sarah Ann Wines, 1845; had a son Stephen, 1846; a daughter Sarah Ann, 1847. Elias Dodd went to California in 1848, and died in two months after.

———o———

6th Deg. JOSEPHUS, of Stephen, married Sarah Rion (Ryan?), 1835, and had:

1. ELIAS, 1837.
2. MARY, 1840.
3. VIANN, 1842.
4. JOHN, 1844.
5. PHEBE, 1846.
6. BYRAM, 1850.
7. STEPHEN, 1854.

———o———

6th Deg. GEORGE, of Stephen, married Mary Rion (Ryan?), 1836, (so given by Mrs. Philenia Dodd, perhaps 1838 or 1839,) and had:

1. LEMUEL, 1840.
2. MALINDA, 1842.
3. FREEMAN, 1844.
4. SARAH ANN, 1848.
5. RICHARD, 1850.
6. PERRY, 1854.
7. EMMA, 1856; died 1857.
8. JENNY, 1858.

Stephen, Jr., of Stephen, married Cornelia Shear, 1848, 6th Deg. and had:

1. James, 1849.
2. Marian, 1851.

———o———

Isaac Newton, of Stephen, married Catharine Winters in 6th Deg. 1850, and had:

1. Phebe, 1851.
2. James, 1852.
3. John, 1854; died 1857.
4. Susan, 1858.

I. Newton Dodd was divorced from his wife in 1858; since which little can be said of him. He was in Iowa when last heard from.

———o———

Jesse, of Stephen, married Lucinda Shephard, 1849; had a 6th Deg. daughter Emma, born 1850. He lives in Iowa.

———o———

Edward, of Stephen, married Mary Winters, 1850; lives 6th Deg. in Iowa, and has:

1. Millard, 1851.
2. Sarah, 1854.
3. James, 1855.

———o———

John, of Stephen, married Eliza Wiric (Wyrick?), 1854, 6th Deg. and has:

1. Mary, 1855.
2. Charles, 1858.

(This account of the family of Stephen Dodd, of Milledgeville, Ill., seems to be incomplete, by wanting the marriages and children of the grandchildren, if any. Several of the children of Amzi, Josephus and George are of age. We understand from Mrs. Dodd's remarks, that those not otherwise noted live in Illinois.)

4th Deg. [UCAL, youngest son of Stephen of Mendham, married Abigail Homan, an aunt of J. C. Homan, Esq., of Mendham. Ucal was living in Western Pennsylvania about 1790. He had but one child that grew up, Martha, who married Francis Frazee, about 1800. Her son, William Frazee, of Cooktown, Fayette Co., Pa., has been Canal Commissioner of Pennsylvania.]

GREAT-GRANDSON JOHN,

(THE CARPENTER.)

SECTION XII.

Daniel 1st.
Stephen of Guilford. 1st Deg.
Daniel of Guilford. 2d Deg.

Descendants of John the Carpenter, 2d son of Daniel of Guilford.

JOHN, son of Guilford Daniel, is called, in old records, John Dod, carpenter, to distinguish him from John Dod, son of Newark Daniel. He was born May 14, 1711, and died Aug. 10, 1768, aged 57. He married Jemima Harrison, sister of Amos Harrison. She was born April 21, 1714, and died July 29, 1777, aged 63. The record of their marriage has not been found. They had seven children, (perhaps others died young): 3d Deg.

1. MATTHEW, born August, 1735; died, unmarried, March 21, 1790, aged 54.
2. NECODA, or CODY, who also died unmarried.
3. ADONIJAH, born August 28, 1741; died Oct. 14, 1827, aged 86.
4. JAMES, born Sept. 25, 1749; died Oct. 29, 1817, aged 68.
5. ABEL, died not far from 1821, aged about 70.
6. JEMIMA, born May, 1753; died, unmarried, Sept. 15, 1793, aged 40.
7. ELIZABETH, born Oct. 31, 1755; died, unmarried, Oct. 3, 1795, aged 40.

(It is uncertain whether Necoda, or, as spelled in the will on record, Nehoda, was older or younger than Adonijah. The ages of Matthew, Jemima and Elizabeth are from monuments in the old grave yard at Orange; the other dates from family records.)

4th Deg. ADONIJAH, of John, married Mary Ogden, a sister of David, Swaine and Thomas Ogden. They had:

1. CATHARINE, born at Orange, June 6, 1768; married Aaron Tompkins of Livingston, Dec. 3, 1788, and died Aug. 17, 1843, aged 75. She left one son, Ezra Tompkins, and two daughters.
2. AARON.
3. SAMUEL.
4. MATTHEW.

(The children were born in Orange, but the family early removed to Swinefield, now Centreville, in Livingston township, and their graves are at Caldwell.)

———o———

5th Deg. AARON, of Adonijah, born Aug. 16, 1773; died Jan. 18, 1839, in his 66th year. He was mortally hurt by a blow from the handle of a windlass in digging a well. He married Tamar Harrison, daughter of Joseph Harrison, Esq. She died 1835, aged 59. Their only child, Rhoda Maria, first wife of Caleb S. Crane, died 1848, aged 32, leaving two children. Her husband, returning from Ohio to sell his father-in-law Dodd's farm, was killed by a kick of his horse, Aug. 30, 1851, aged about 36.

———o———

5th Deg. SAMUEL, of Adonijah, born May 11, 1776; married Amy Peffers, Feb. 9, 1801, and died May 11, 1848, aged just 72 years. They had two sons:

1. HIRAM, born Jan. 21, 1802, who still lives on the old homestead near Centreville.
2. AMBROSE, born July 8, 1803; died unmarried April 17, 1840.

———o———

6th Deg. HIRAM DODD, of Samuel, born Jan. 21, 1802; married Feb. 26, 1832, Mary W. Condit, who was born Sept. 30, 1807. (She was a daughter of Samuel W. Condit, and grand-daugh-

ter of Joel Condit, Orange township.) Hiram and Mary W. had:

1. RANFORD, born May 12, 1835; died Aug. 21, 1835.
2. MARVIN, born Aug. 11, 1837.
3. LILLIS, born May 31, 1844.
4. HIRAM FREDERICK, born Feb. 7, 1850.

———o———

MARVIN, of Hiram, lives in Newark, and keeps a dry goods store. He married, May 14, 1861, Emma Ward, daughter of Joseph C. Ward, of Hanover, and has: 7th Deg.

1. GEORGE W., born March 5, 1862.

———o———

MATTHEW, of Adonijah, born 1782, died 1828; married Sally Lyon, daughter of David Lyon, 1800, and had: 5th Deg.

1. ADONIJAH, born 1801; died 1803.
2. HENRY L., born May 5, 1805; is in the shoe business in New York city.
3. CATHARINE MARIA, born Sept. 6, 1814; married Lot Chester Steele. They reside in Jackson, Jackson county, Ohio, and have two daughters.

———o———

HENRY L., of Matthew, married, Oct. 26, 1826, Sallie Ann Canfield, daughter of Joseph Canfield. They have had eleven children, of whom the second was born in Livingston, the others in New York city: 6th Deg.

1. GEORGE CANFIELD, born 1828; died March 25, 1832.
2. CORNELIA FULLER, born 1830; died Feb. 24, 1832.
3. SARAH MARIA, born 1832; married S. W. Gilham, Nov. 12, 1854.
4. HENRY CANFIELD, born 1834; died Aug., 1835.
5. ABBY MATILDA, born 1836; died 1837.
6. ABBY MATILDA, born 1838; died 1839.

7. BETHANY CANFIELD, born 1839.
8. SAMUEL FULLER, born 1842.
9. CAROLINE ACKER, born 1845.
10. SUSAN CHASE, born 1847.
11. EMMA KATE, born 1852.

4th Deg. JAMES, of John the carpenter, lived and died in Orange. He married Sarah Harrison, who was born Oct. 21, 1751, and died Nov. 28, 1839, aged 88. They were married Jan. 22, 1772, and had six children:

1. PHEBE, born Dec. 8, 1772; married Nathaniel Ward, and died Nov. 16, 1808.
2. HANNAH, born Jan. 31, 1775; married Isaac Matthews.
3. ABRAHAM, born Feb. 16, 1777; died Dec. 5, 1812, aged 35.
4. NAOMI, born Jan. 30, 1780; married Daniel Williams; died Jan. 9, 1851, aged 71. Her husband died Aug., 1836, aged 66; parents of Abraham Williams.
5. JANE, born Jan. 28, 1785; died at five weeks.
6. ABEL, born April 10, 1790; died at 18 months.

5th Deg. ABRAHAM, of James, married Sallie Herdman, and had:

1. JANE, born May 30, 1801; married Conrad Rowe.
2. JOHN, born Oct 9, 1802; married Amanda Williams, March 30, 1830, and has a daughter Charlotte Ann, born Dec. 7, 1833.
3. AARON, born Nov. 25, 1805; married Louisa Pierson, Sept. 28, 1829, and had a daughter Sarah Ann, born Aug. 16, 1830; she married Samuel Uzal Dodd, (grandson of Uzal,) and died March 9, 1860.
4. PHEBE, born Jan. 4, 1808; married Henry Carlock; has a son and three daughters.
5. IRA, born Feb. 9, 1811; died the following spring.
6. MARY, born Aug. 21, 1812; married Daniel J. Kilburn; has two sons.

ABEL, of John the carpenter, lived near his brother Ado- 4th Deg.
nijah, and his family also are buried at Caldwell. He married Martha Osborn, and had—(the order of birth somewhat uncertain):

1. JOHN, who died 1795, aged 22.
2. WILLIAM, who died 1789, aged 14.
3. JEMIMA, who lived to be in years, unmarried, died 1833.
4. RACHEL, married Delph Carlock.
5. MARY, married Hiram Williams, of Orange; had two children, Nahlon and Hetty, who married Elijah Williams.
6. BETSEY, married Isaac Williams.*
7. A second WILLIAM, who died young.

Abel Dodd's family in the male line is extinct.

---

* Isaac Williams was brother to the Aaron Williams that married Mary daughter of Joseph Dodd. The children of Isaac and Betsey Williams were:

1. Phebe, died small.
2. Jemima, did not marry.
3. Eunice.
4. Alvan Pierson.
5. Ira. These three were deaf mutes. Ira married a deaf mute, Mary Harrison, and had several deaf mute children.
6. Samuel, died with consumption, at 23 or 24.
7. Gertrude, is in the Lunatic Asylum.
8. Patty, did not marry.
9. Charlotte, married Abial Morris Condit.
10. William, was burned to death.
11. Matilda, died at about two years old, and about six weeks before her mother, Betsey.

GREAT-GRANDSON TIMOTHY.

Daniel 1st.
1st Deg. Stephen of Guilford.
2d Deg. Daniel of Guilford.

Section XIII.

Descendants of Timothy, 3d son of Daniel of Guilford.

3d Deg. TIMOTHY, the youngest son of Daniel of Guilford. Of this branch of the family less is known than of any other. Rev. Stephen Dodd states that "Timothy married [whom he married not known] and had:

1. JESSE.
2. PHEBE.
3. TIMOTHY.

The last two did not marry." A head-stone in the grave yard at Caldwell, (next to that of Phebe, wife of Josiah Steele,) records that Phebe Dodd died in 1814, aged 67 years. This makes her birth 1747. From an old newspaper, we learn that Timothy Dodd, a soldier of the Revolution, distinguished for his pleasing manners, died at Caldwell, October 7, 1831, at the age of 80. This makes his birth 1751. If Jesse was the oldest, he was probably born about 1745.

4th Deg. JESSE, of Timothy, married Abigail Perry, and had:

1. KEZIA, who was the second wife of Jacob Kent. She had:
   1. Abigail; 2. Jane; 3. Kezia; 4. Lucinda; 5. Margaret; 6. Nancy; 7. Simon.
2. JANE, married David Riker of Bloomfield; had two sons, who both died unmarried.
3. JOSEPH.

Joseph, of Jesse, married Betsey Norris. About the be- 5th Deg.
ginning of this century he left New Jersey, giving out that he was going to Amsterdam, N. Y. It appears, probable, however, that he went farther west, but where we cannot ascertain; and very diligent enquiry has failed to discover the present residence of any of his family. All that is known of the names of his children is, that he had a son Jesse Dodd, who about 25 years since, was visiting his relatives in New Jersey.

Grandson Samuel of Guilford.

Grandson Samuel, younger son of Stephen of Guilford.

EXTINCT BRANCH (IN MALE LINE.)

SAMUEL DOD, the younger son of Stephen of Guilford, died May 24, 1757. His age is not ascertained, but must have been quite advanced, as he survived his father nearly 66 years. He married Hannah Savage of Middletown, Jan. 10, 1704, (probably 1705, new style.) If his age at his marriage was 22 or 23, he lived about 75 years. The births of his children, as copied by Rev. Stephen Dodd from the old town records of Guilford, were :

1. EBENEZER, Dec. 22, 1705; died May 19, 1782, aged 77.
2. SAMUEL, Feb. 28, 1707; died unmarried, Aug. 25, 1751.
3. HANNAH, July 28, 1712; died July 26, 1795, aged 83. She married Thomas Burgis, May 18, 1737. They had two sons, one of whom died in infancy, and three daughters.
4. SARAH, April 24, 1715; died Jan. 1787, aged 72. She married John Burgis, but had no children.

Samuel Dod of Guilford married a second wife, Hannah Benton, Aug. 31, 1737. He married a third wife, Mary Evarts, April 22, 1741; and had by her Mary, born Jan. 19, 1742; died the same month. The mother died Nov. 19, 1790. Samuel Dod must have been not far from sixty at the time of his third marriage.

Broken Branch (in Male Line)—Ebenezer.

EBENEZER, of Samuel of Guilford, married Sarah White of Hadley. They had: 3d Deg.

1. Sarah, who married Giles White of Hadley.
2. Mary, who married Leumen Ward of Guilford.

Both removed from Guilford many years since. "The Dod family in Guilford, in the line of Samuel, is now extinct," says Rev. Stephen Dodd; but he states in another place that the Burgis family and other descendants of Samuel Dod still hold most of the lands that belonged to Stephen of Guilford.

PART THIRD.

Descendants of Samuel Dod 1st,

Youngest Son of Daniel 1st.

SACRED TO THE MEMORY OF
SAMUEL DOD, youngest son of Daniel of Branford, Conn., a native of England.
ALSO
SAMUEL (SECOND),
(Eldest son of Samuel Dod, Sen'r.)
WITH HIS SONS
SAMUEL (third), (and AARON)
AND HIS DESCENDANTS.
ALSO
JONATHAN,
(Second son of Samuel Dod, Sen'r.)
WITH HIS SON
JONATHAN.

SAMUEL DOD 1ST.

SAMUEL DOD, the youngest child of Daniel and Mary, who was left motherless at three weeks old, and fatherless at nine years, came to Newark with his brothers and sister Mary. At a town-meeting, Feb. 13, 1678–9, being then about 22 years old, he was admitted a planter, and his home lot was assigned at the north-west end of the town plot, next his brother Daniel's lot, where, as seems from Mr. Congar's map, is now the residence lately occupied by Hon. A. C. M. Pennington. The Record is as follows:

"Samuel Dod doth freely resign and lay down to the Town's disposal his right to any land, meadow or bogs, which he hath illegally taken up, contrary to a Town agreement.

"ITEM.—It is agreed that Samuel Dod is admitted a Planter in our Town, and hath liberty to possess lands by gift or purchase, according to Town rights, as other Planters do.

"ITEM.—Sam'l Dod hath granted to him that 25 acres laid out already on Watsesson, and that part of swamp laid out to him by the surveyor, containing about 20 acres, provided it shall lie common for stone and timber, as the Third Division doth; and that part of land belonging to the Town, (if any,) lying near Hance's,* provided it prejudice not the Highway."

---

* Hance, or Hans Albers, one of the first settlers, whose home lot adjoined on the east of that here granted to Sam'l Dod.

This land on Watsesson, or Watsessing Plain, says Rev. Stephen Dod, was on the east side of his brother Daniel's land. Samuel Dod had his lands confirmed to him by patent from the Proprietors, as we learn from the "Bill in Chancery."

In Jan. 1701–2, he was chosen constable of the town. His will is the oldest will of a Dod on record in this State. It is dated Feb. 3, 1712–13, and was proved 1714; he probably died, therefore, either in 1713 or 1714, aged 56 or 57. Besides his wife Martha, the will names his sons,

1. SAMUEL.
2. JONATHAN.

And daughters,

3. MARY.
4. MARTHA.
5. REBECCA.
6. SUSANNA.
7. HANNAH.

All were minors at their father's death; whence it seems he, like his brother Daniel, married late. Of the daughters no more is known, except that Mary, in 1714, chose Joseph Ball her guardian. Perhaps Joseph Ball's wife Hannah was a sister to Samuel Dod's wife—or she may have been an elder daughter of Daniel Dod 2d. That the two families were related is made probable by the similarity in the names of the children, Joseph Ball also having a Samuel, Jonathan, Hannah and Rebecca, as well as a Daniel.

NOTE.

From information furnished by the late venerable Silas Condit, there is reason to believe that Mary, daughter of Samuel Dod 1st, was the wife of his great-grandfather, Samuel Condit. In Orange old grave yard are the head-stones of Samuel Condit, Sen'r, who died July 8, 1771, aged

81, and of Mary, his wife, who died May 25, 1755, in her 57th year. Their sons were Samuel, David, Daniel, Jonathan, and perhaps others. Samuel Condit 2d, whose wife was Martha Carter, was the father of Dr. John Condit, who died May 6, 1834, aged 79, father of Hon. Silas Condit. He (Dr. John Condit) was long a member of Congress from New Jersey. Another son of Samuel Condit 2d, was Daniel Condit who married Mary M. Dodd, daughter of Nathaniel, son of Stephen Dod 1st. Two of their sons, (as noted in the proper places,) were Samuel Condit who married Charlotte Dodd, daughter of Matthias, and Cheveril, or Sacheverill, that married Lydia Dodd, daughter of Eleazer.

The ancestor of the Condit family was John Condit, (or Cundict, as it was sometimes spelled,) who died about 1713, leaving a son Peter, who married Mary Harrison, daughter of Samuel Harrison, one of the first settlers of Newark. (He was, I think, the eldest son of Sergeant Richard Harrison, and married Mary Ward, daughter of Sergeant John Ward.) Peter Condit died about 1714, and names in his will six sons and one daughter—Samuel, John, Peter, Nathaniel, Philip, Isaac, Mary.

John Condit, son of Peter, died about 1780, leaving a son Matthew, (father of the John Condit that married Mary, daughter of Captain Amos Dodd,) and a daughter Ruth, who, I think, was the same that married Nathaniel Dodd, named above.

Isaac Condit, the youngest son of Peter, was the father of Hannah, who married Captain Amos Dodd, and of Abigail, who married Joshua Dodd.

Philip and Peter 2d, sons of Peter Condit, are buried at Morristown.

From information obtained from an aged lady of Newark, Mrs. Sarah Smith, a daughter of Jonathan Williams, and sister of Timothy Williams, it appears certain that Martha, second daughter of Samuel Dod 1st, was her grandmother, wife of Thomas Williams. (See the note on Williams family, under Isaac Dod.) Also that Rebekah, the third daughter, was the first wife of Joseph Hedden, Sen'r, and mother of Joseph Hedden, Jun'r, so distinguished in the Revolutionary history of Newark as a martyr to British cruelty and Tory vengeance. In the old burying ground at Orange is the memorial of Rebekah, wife of Joseph Hedden, who died May 14, 1745, aged 42. Joseph Hedden, Jun'r, an active magistrate of Newark in the Revolution, and one of the Commissioners for the forfeiture of the estates of those who took part with the enemy, was driven from a sick bed to New York on a winter night, and confined in a loathsome prison, and died in consequence of the ill usage received, in the year 1780, aged 52.

The children of Joseph and Rebekah Hedden were Jonathan, Elijah,

Ebenezer, David, Joseph, and Martha, who married —— Coleman, Joseph Hedden, Jun'r, left sons William, Moses, Israel, James, Isaac, and a daughter Sarah. Joseph Hedden, Sen'r, had children by a second wife. He was one of several children of Edward Hedden and Jane Jones. In the old burying ground at Newark is still to be seen the memorial of Jane, wife of Edward Hedden, who died Feb. 23, 1773, aged 105, probably the oldest person that ever died in Newark.

Susannah, the fourth daughter of Samuel Dod, married a Baldwin, and had children. One was also called Susannah, and married a Moses Baldwin, who lived near Jonathan William's farm. (This Moses died 1802, in his 44th year; his sister was wife of Jared Harrison.) We think we have ascertained this Moses Baldwin to be a son of Moses Baldwin, and a grandson of Joseph Baldwin, who died Sept. 20, 1776, aged 92 years. We cannot say who was his father-in-law, the husband of Susannah Dod.

Hannah, the youngest daughter of Samuel Dod, married a Johnson. Mrs. Smith recollects her and several of her children. She was a little woman. One of her daughters, also named Hannah, (who never married) was called Long Hannah, in contradistinction to her mother. Another daughter, Comfort, also died unmarried, and in youth. A third daughter Martha, married Jonas Ward. Mrs. Smith cannot recollect the names of the sons.

Grandson Samuel 2d.

Grandson Samuel 2d, son of Samuel 1st.

SAMUEL 2d, son of Samuel 1st, was born about 1695, and, as we learn from his headstone at Orange, died April 16, 1773, in his 78th year. It appears from the Town Records that he was a lieutenant of militia, and was assessor of the town in 1740. He married Mary Pierson, who, says Rev. Stephen Dod, died in 1795, a few days before her son Samuel. From the ages of their children, Samuel 2d appears, like his father, to have married late.* His children were:

1. Martha, May 20, 1731; married Matthew Harrison, and died Oct. 6, 1792, aged 61, by the old family record; her head-stone says 60.† Her husband died March 3, 1767, aged 40.

2. Mary, Dec. 26, 1732.

---

* By trade Samuel Dod 2d seems to have been a carpenter. On the back of the copy of his Family Record, preserved by his descendants, we found an "Acompt of the Saw Mill upon Second River. Begun to fell timber for the s^{d}, Jan. 9, 1728." He generally charged 4s. a day for himself, and 2s. 6d. for Robert Ward, who was probably his apprentice. Among other items we note "for twelve days work a fraiming;" also several charges for going to Mr. Leonard at Hanover about the irons.

† I think she was the same widow Martha Harrison who was the second wife of Daniel Dod 4th. She was a celebrated female doctor in her day.

3. Hannah, Dec. 18, 1734; married Samuel Smith.
4. Samuel, Jan. 11, 1736; died of the small pox in July, 1795.
5. Aaron, Jan. 13, 1738; died March 19, 1821, aged 83.
6. Rebekah, Feb. 5, 1740; married Samuel Fairchild.
7. Keturah, July 26, 1744.
8. Jemima, March 25, 1747; married Isaac Soverell, ancestor of the Ice dealer of Orange.

GREAT-GRANDSON SAMUEL 3D.

Section XIV.

Daniel 1st.
Samuel 1st. 1st Deg.
Samuel 2d. 2d Deg.

Descendants of Samuel 3d, 1st son of Samuel 2d.

SAMUEL 3d, first son of Samuel 2d, married, first, Elizabeth, daughter of Jonas Hinman. They had: 3d Deg.

1. Jonas, 1762; died Aug. 20, 1770, aged 8 years.
2. Naomi, 1764; died May 24, 1766, in her 2d year.
3. Abiathar, 1766; died Aug. 20, 1818, aged about 52, at Weasel, on the Passaic River, near Paterson.

Second wife, Sarah Baldwin, who died Oct. 14, 1819, had:

4. Elizabeth, 1768; died Aug. 20, 1770, in her 2d year.
5. Elizabeth, 1774, died June 13, 1790, aged 16.
6. Samuel, Sept. 20, 1776; died Jan. 21, 1815, aged 38.
7. Abner, 1779; died in Bloomfield, Jan. 17, 1833, in his 54th year.
8. Patty; married April 28, 1803, Jacob K. Mead of Bloomfield; afterwards Sheriff of Essex Co.*
9. Naomi, Feb. 6, 1785; married Feb. 7, 1807, Issachar Hughes. She died in South Orange, Feb. 18, 1850.
10. Lucy, married Jan. 7, 1806, Joseph S. Ward. She died in Paterson.

Abiathar, of Samuel 3d, was thrice married. By his first wife, Cornelia Cadmus, married April 4, 1790, at Belleville, and whom "cruel death took from him Sept. 14, 1802," he had: 4th Deg.

* J. K. Mead was born April 26, 1782, and died May 21, 1848.

1. CORNELIA CADMUS, Sept. 7, 180–. (Perhaps 1802?)

By his second wife, Sophia Coggeswell, or Cogswell, married March 6, 1810, in Newark. He had:

2. COLUMBUS WASHINGTON DODD, Feb. 6, 1811. The young man with this ambitious name* left New Jersey about the year 1830, and went, it is supposed, to Darien, Georgia; but finally settled at Terre Haute, Ind., where he died, 1849.
3. ELIZABETH HINMAN, born May 5, 1812; died Sept. 4, 1814. Her mother died March 1, 1813.

By his third wife, Mary Bigelow, married May 22, 1814, Abiathar Dodd had:

4. WILLIAM BIGELOW, April 21, 1815.
5. SALLY MARIA, Oct. 6, 1816, and died June 20, 1818.
6. SARAH MARIA, Aug. 6, 1818; married Benj. Britten; lives at Galena, Ill. (The widow of Abiathar Dodd was living in Newark more than 20 years after his death.)

———o———

5th Deg. COLUMBUS W., of Abiathar, died March 22, 1849, aged 38, at Terre Haute, Ind. He married Susan Sutliff, Dec. 7, 1835; and had:

1. WILLIAM M., born 1836; died 1842.
2. CORNELIA, born 1838; died 1838.
3. ZILPHA, born 1839; died 1851.
4. ABIATHAR, born 1841.
5. MARY, born 1844; died 1851.
6. HENRY A., born 1846.
7. GEORGE C., born 1848.

---

* The family record gives the name Columbus Washington without the Christopher, which Rev. S. Dodd prefixes to it. It is certainly long enough as it is.

WILLIAM B., of Abiathar, lives at St. Peters, Minnesota.* He was born, he states, in Bloomfield, April 21, 1814, (1815?) and married in the city of New York, Dec. 24, 1835, to Phebe L. Taylor, who was born Feb. 28, 1817, at Mamaroneck, N. Y. By her he had five children, the oldest born in New York city, the second in Newark, N. J., and the other three in Buffalo, N. Y. 5th Deg.

1. MARY ELEANOR, Oct. 4, 1836.
2. HENRIETTA ELIZABETH, Oct. 4, 1838.
3. EUNICE JANE, Oct. 4, 1840.
4. THERESA MATILDA, Oct. 4, 1842.
5. WILLIAM ABIATHAR, Nov. 4, 1844.

(The birth of the first four on the same day of the same month is a very unusual coincidence.)

Wm. B. Dodd was divorced from his wife Phebe L. Taylor, July 9, 1850; and married in New York city, May 4, 1854, Harriet N. Jones, who was born Nov. 3, 1828, in Cabot, Vermont. They have two children, born at St. Peters, Minn.

6. WILLIS GORMAN, March 10, 1858.
7. JOHN VANINGEN, Dec. 29, 1859.

SAMUEL 4th, of Samuel 3d, married Jemima Dodd, daughter of Enos, of Thomas. They lived and died at Bloomfield; had nine children: 4th Deg.

1. SAMUEL (5th), April 7, 1797; was an engraver; died in Bloomfield Aug. 1, 1862.

---

* William B. Dodd fell in battle with the Indians, in the fall of 1862. The letter conveying this information says, "He was a brave man, and went where others did not dare to support him."

2. SARAH CURRY, Sept. 27, 1798; married Robert Dodd, son of Nathaniel, Feb. 11, 1821, and died in Reading, Pa., April 5, 1823, aged 25.
3. AARON G., Sept. 29, 1800; died Nov. 30, 1849, in Cincinnati, Ohio.
4. MARY W., Aug. 5, 1802; married Clark Runyon, Sept. 12, 1822; died Feb. 19, 1850, in Chicago, Ill.
5. MARTHA, Aug. 25, 1804; married John T. Crew.
6. LAURINDA, July 21, 1806; married Isaac King.
7. ALEXANDER, Aug. 10, 1808; died Aug. 29, 1813, aged 5.
8. EVELINE, Sept. 13, 1810; died Dec. 1, 1811, aged 1 year.
9. GEORGE ADAMS, Feb. 6, 1813; died Aug. 24, 1813.

———o———

5th Deg. SAMUEL 5th married Eliza Y. Baldwin, of Bloomfield, April 3, 1823, and had:

1. SARAH ELIZABETH, Nov. 14, 1825; married Oct. 27, 1847, William Griffin.
2. MARY CONNET, Dec. 8, 1827; married Oct. 21, 1852, Edwin J. Moore.
3. WM. HENRY CONNET, Dec. 9, 1830. Is an engraver in Newark.
4. SAMUEL WALTER, Sept. 13, 1833. Is an engraver in Newark; was a private in 26th Regiment N. J. Vols.
5. FRANCES MATILDA, Sept. 23, 1836.
6. EMMA LOUISA, Aug. 11, 1840.

———o———

6th Deg. WILLIAM H. C., of Samuel 5th, married Sept. 28, 1853, Sarah Elizabeth Ward, and has:

1. IDA ELIZABETH, born Jan. 20, 1860.
2. ANNA RIGGS, born Aug. 23d, 1862.

———o———

5th Deg. AARON G., of Samuel 4th, married at Cincinnati, Dec. 24, 1823, Mary D. Bigelow, and had ten children; the 5th and 6th born at Brookville, Ind., the rest in Cincinnati, O.

1. LOUISA MARIA, Dec. 23, 1824; she married Jonathan A. Hood, May 1, 1842; had children.

2. George Ireland, Jan. 4, 1827; married Rose A. Dewitt, Dec. 25, 1850; had four children that died infants.
3. Sarah Curry, June 18, 1829; married Charles R. Faulkner, Dec. 10, 1846, and had children.
4. Sophia Irene, June 22, 1831; married Benjamin Simmons, Nov. 10' 1850, and had children.
5. Samuel Smith, Sept. 28, 1833; married Ida Tyler, June, 1857; has one daughter, Mary Frances, born at Quincy, Ill.
6. Horace Runyon, March 15, 1835.
7. Laura Ann, July 10, 1838; died in Cincinnati, June, 1839.
8. Ira Freeman, Aug. 13, 1840.
9. Theodore Robert, Nov. 8, 1842; died Oct. 13, 1860.
10. Edward, April 17, 1845; died April 30, at two weeks.

Abner, of Samuel 3d, married in Bloomfield, Jan. 26, 1800, Betsey Canfield, and had: 4th Deg.

1. Eliza, born 1801; married John Harrington, and had four children; Ann Elizabeth, who married Wm. Hall; Joanna S., Louisa, Mary, who died young.
2. Abner, born in Bloomfield, Oct. 30, 1803; lives in Newark.
3. John M., 1806; is a mechanic; lives in New York.
4. Ann, born 1807.

Abner Dodd married, secondly, Charlotte Walter, and had:

5. Sarah, married Henry Robinson; had 6 children.
6. Charlotte.
7. Mary, who was killed by a horse when a child, about 4 years old.

(Charlotte W., widow of Abner Dodd, died at East Bloomfield, Nov. 12, 1861, in her 81st year.)

Abner 2d, of Abner, married April 6, 1829, Ann L. Harrison of Newark, and had: 5th Deg.

1. Henrietta C., Jan. 23, 1830; married April 15, 1845, Reuben Frederic Harford, of Portland, Me.

2. MARY CAROLINE, Feb. 11, 1831; married John P. Tracy. She died April 10, 1857.
3. ABBY ELIZABETH, born Nov. 17, 1833; married June 13, 1850, John W. Stryker.
4. JULIA ADELAIDE, born Aug. 22, 1836; married Oct. 8, 1862, Charles Edwin Aymar.
5. CHARLES EDGAR, Nov. 6, 1838.
6. GEORGE WHITFIELD, April 9, 1841.
7. ANNA CORNELIA, Nov. 11, 1847.

———o———

5th Deg. JOHN M., of Abner, married, 1829, Sarah Ann Conklin, who was born 1811, and died 1840; had daughters and one son that died in infancy. Second wife, Deborah Jane Bennet, born 1821, in Monmouth Co., N. J.; married, 1842; had, besides daughters, two sons; all the children of John M. Dodd, six by each wife, were born in the city of New York. The first wife's children:

1. LOUISA, born 1829; died 1835.
2. SARAH, born 1832; died 1835.
3. JOHN CONKLIN, born 1834; died 1835.
4. ELIZABETH WARD, born 1836.*
5. SARAH A. M. born 1838; died 1857.
6. HELEN MAR.

The second wife's children:

7. JOHN MINGIS, (Jr.,) born 1842.
8. MARY CATHARINE, born 1844; died 1852.
9. LOUIS FREDERICK, born 1846.
10. CAROLINE ROSS, born 1852.
11. EMILY, born 1855.
12. GERTRUDE, born 1858.

---

* Elizabeth W. married, 1860, Henry Clay Tanner, of New York.

GREAT-GRANDSON AARON.

Daniel 1st.
Samuel 1st. 1st Deg.
Samuel 2d. 2d Deg.

Descendants of Aaron, 2d son of Samuel 2d.

EXTINCT BRANCH (IN MALE LINE.)

AARON, of Samuel 2d, married Sarah Nutman. She died Sept. 26, 1805, aged 60. They had: 3d Deg.

1. MARY, married Rev. Amzi Armstrong. She died at Amboy, Dec. 13, 1826, and was buried at Bloomfield. Her husband died in March, 1827, aged about 52. Their son, Amzi Armstrong, was an eminent lawyer of Newark, and member of the Legislative Council in 1838. He died April 14, 1845, of consumption, at Petersburg, Va., aged 38.*
2. JOB, died with cholera in 1834, aged 58.
3. REBEKAH, was the first wife of Hon. Samuel D. Ingham of Pennsylvania, (Secretary of the Treasury under General Jackson.) She died many years ago; her husband died at Trenton, June 5, 1860, in his 81st year.
4. JOANNA, died Sept. 27, 1815, aged 31.
5. ROBERT, who married Rebekah Randal, had a daughter Joanna Mary, Oct. 28, 1818, and died of consumption about 1820. Joanna M. married, Jan. 7, 1846, her second cousin, Theodore Mead, son of Jacob K. Mead and Patty Dodd; has five children.
6. GEORGE ADAMS, died Feb. 5, 1812, in his 24th year.

This Aaron seems to have been the last survivor of the 21 great-grandsons of Daniel 1st.

---

* Albert Pierson, now of Orange, (formerly principal of a Seminary at Bloomfield,) married Jane, daughter of Rev. Amzi and Mary Armstrong, April 7, 1827.

Grandson Jonathan.

Grandson Jonathan, youngest son of Samuel 1st.

EXTINCT BRANCH (IN MALE LINE.)

JONATHAN DOD, youngest son of Samuel 1st, as we learn from a monument in the Old Grave Yard at Newark, died Nov. 22, 1732, in his 27th year. He married Hannah Nutman, (sister to the wife of Amos Williams,) and left one son JONATHAN. His widow married Jonathan Sergeant, had two daughters by him, and died July 14, 1743, aged 34; hence it appears she was only 23 at the death of her first husband. The younger Jonathan Dod is named in the will of his uncle, Rev. John Nutman, 1751–2, showing that he lived to man's estate; but whether or not he left any descendants is not now known. We note that, in 1735, the lands of Jonathan Dod were in possession of Cornelius Low.

APPENDIX.

REV. JOHN DOD.*

[From Brookes' Lives of the Puritans, Vol. III, p. 1.]

JOHN DOD, A. M. This celebrated divine was born at Shotwich in Cheshire, about the year 1549, was the youngest of seventeen children, and educated in Jesus College, Cambridge, where he continued nearly sixteen years, and was chosen Fellow of the house. During his abode in the University, he became thoroughly convinced of his sins, betook himself to deep humiliation, and earnestly sought the blessing of pardon and peace through Jesus Christ; which, to his unspeakable comfort, he at last obtained. While at Cambridge, he was particularly intimate with Drs. Fulke, Chadderton, Whitaker and others, who held their weekly meetings for prayer and expounding the Scriptures. In the year 1615, a divine of the same name, and no doubt the same person, was elected Proctor of the University. Having received an invitation to become pastor of Hanwell in Oxfordshire, he left the University, and entered on the stated exercise of the Christian ministry. His labors at Hanwell were numerous, and most extensively useful. It is observed that hundreds of souls were at this place converted under his ministry. He was about thirty years old when he first settled at Hanwell, and remained there about twenty years, where he had twelve children by his first wife, the daughter of Dr. Nicholas Bound. After her death, he took a second wife, and was married by his old friend, Dr. William George.

Mr. Dod's great popularity and usefulness in the above situation roused the envy of several neighboring ministers, who, though they seldom preached themselves, would not allow their people to go and hear him; and for the singular crime of multitudes flocking to his ministry, he was several times questioned in the Bishops' Court! In addition to this, being exercised with some other trials, he was induced to consult Mr. Greenham, his excellent father-in-law. This reverend divine, after hearing his complaints,

* See Introduction, p. 10.

said, "Son, son, when affliction lieth heavy, sin lieth light;" and gave Mr. Dod such suitable advice that he had abundant cause to bless God for it, and found it of excellent use all the rest of his days. However he was at length suspended from his ministry at Hanwell by Dr. Bridges, Bishop of Oxford. Being driven from his affectionate and beloved people, he preached a short time at Fenny Compton in Warwickshire, then accepted an invitation to Canons Ashby in Northamptonshire. In the latter situation he was treated with peculiar kindness by Sir Erasmus Dryden, a gentleman of great learning and piety; but he did not long continue without molestation, for upon the complaint of Bishop Neile, he was silenced by the Archbishop.

Though this excellent divine was cast aside, he did not remain idle. When his efforts at public usefulness were set aside, he went from house to house, giving private instructions; and by his pious discourse and holy deportment, he was nearly as useful as when he enjoyed his public ministry. He was particularly desirous of a more pure reformation of the church, and therefore united with his brethren in subscribing the "Book of Discipline." He continued under the above suspension several years. But on the accession of King James, Sir Richard Knighbly procured him his liberty, and he renewed his ministerial labors at Fausley in Northamptonshire, where he continued, in great reputation and usefulness, all the rest of his days. Here also he felt the iron rod of the prelates; and, as in the three former situations, he was, for a time, suspended from his ministry.

Mr. Dod was a pattern of patience. He bore his numerous trials with great meekness of spirit, and holy resignation to the will of God. He used to say: "Sanctified affections are spiritual promotions." In the sixty-third year of his age, he labored under extreme bodily affliction, and was brought to the very brink of the grave; but when the physician, who gave a check to his complaint, told him he then had some hopes of his recovery, the good old man replied, "You think to comfort me by what you say; but you make me sad. It is the same as if you had told one who had been sorely weather beaten at sea, and was expecting to enter the desired haven, that he must return to sea, to be tossed by fresh winds and waves."

This venerable divine used to say, "Nothing shall hurt us but sin, and that shall not hurt us, if we can repent of it. Afflictions are God's portions, which we may sweeten by faith and prayer; but we often make them bitter by putting into God's cup the ingredients of impatience and unbelief."

During the civil war [between King and Parliament,] when some of the King's party came to his house, and threatened to take away his life, this heavenly divine with holy confidence replied, "If you do, you will send me to heaven where I long to be, but you can do nothing except God

give you leave." When they broke open his chests and cupboards, and carried away what they pleased, his only complaint was, "*The Lord gave, and the Lord has taken away, blessed be the name of the Lord.*" When they came a second time, he was confined to his bed by sickness, but though they cut away the curtains from his bed, and took the pillow cases from under his head, he uttered not a murmuring word. Coming a third time, and having taken most of the linen and household stuff, and brought them into the room where the good old man sat warming himself by the fire, he, during their absence to search for more, took a pair of sheets and put them under the cushion on which he sat, greatly pleasing himself after they were gone, that he had plundered the plunderers, and by a lawful robbery saved so much of his property.

Mr. Dod was exceedingly beloved, though not without his enemies. These, out of malice, stigmatized him Faith and Repentance, because he was constantly recommending these two things.

Though he was a strict non-conformist, and bore his share of sufferings in the cause, he was of a most liberal spirit, and loved all who loved Christ.

As old age and afflictions came upon him, he usually compared himself to Samson, when his hair was cut; saying, "I rise in the morning as Samson did, and think I will go forth as at other times, but alas! I soon find an alteration: I must stoop to old age, which both clips my hair, and takes away my strength. But I am not afraid to look death in the face. I can say, death where is thy sting? Death cannot hurt me. To a wicked man, death is unwelcome; but to a child of God, who hath labored and suffered much, death is welcome, that he may rest from his labors." During his last sickness, he was exercised with most grievous pains, but was eminently supported and comforted in the exercise of faith and patience. He wrestled hard with Satan, and at last overcame. His last words were, "I desire to dissolve and be with Christ." He finished his course and received the crown of righteousness in the year 1645, aged ninety-six years, when his remains were interred in Fausley church.

Many cotemporary writers bear high testimony to Mr. Dod's learning, piety, and love of peace. Granger observes that "in learning he was excelled by few, and in unaffected piety by none. Nothing was ever objected to this meek and humble man but his being a Puritan. His sayings have often been printed, and are still to be seen pasted on the walls of cottages." An old woman in his neighborhood, he adds, told him that she would have gone distracted for the loss of her husband, if she had been without Mr. Dod's sayings in the house.

It is recorded of Mr. Dod that one evening, being late in his study, his mind was strongly impressed, though he could assign no reason for it, to visit a gentleman of his acquaintance, at a very unseasonable hour. Not

knowing the design of Providence, he obeyed and went. When he came to the house, after knocking a few times at the door, the gentleman himself came, and enquired whether he wanted him upon any particular business. Mr. Dod having answered in the negative, and signified that he could not rest till he had seen him, the gentleman replied, "Oh sir, you are sent of God at this very hour, for I was just now going to destroy myself;" and immediately pulled the halter out of his pocket, by which he had intended to commit the horrid deed. Thus the mischief was prevented.

It is observed of Mr. Dod that a person being once enraged at his close and awakening doctrine, picked a quarrel with him, smote him in the face, and dashed out two of his teeth. This meek and lowly servant of Christ, without taking any offence, spit out his teeth and blood into his hand, and said, "See here, you have knocked out two of my teeth without any just provocation, but on condition I might do your soul good, I would give you leave to dash out all the rest." Thus Mr. Dod was not overcome of evil, but overcame evil with good. [These two anecdotes are from Flavel.]

Mr. Timothy Dod, ejected in 1672, was his son, and imitated the amiable virtues of his excellent father. Old Mr. Dod was commonly called the Decalogist, because he and Mr. Robert Cleaver, another Puritan minister, published "An Exposition of the Ten Commandants," 1635. They also published "The Patrimony of Christian Children;" and were the authors of "Ten Sermons to fit men for the worthy receiving of the Lord's Supper." Mr. Dod, it is said, was the author of that singular and well known little sermon on the word MALT. Bishop Wilkins passed a high encomium on his sermons.

ALBERT B. DOD, D. D.*

PROFESSOR DOD'S brief career was one of unusual brilliancy; and his death was mourned as a public calamity. How high the estimate in which he was held, and how profound and general the sorrow occasioned by his departure, all the references to that event made in the various newspapers at the time abundantly testify. In the absence of anything more complete and elaborate, having been disappointed in not receiving the full sketch of his life and character hoped for up to the last moment, we know not that we can do better than—availing ourselves of the files of the Newark Daily Advertiser for the year 1845—to reproduce some of these notices of the cotemporary press. Each of these has the value of an independent testimony; and so, notwithstanding their similarity of character, they are allowed to stand for the most part just as they appeared; considering that the objection which may be raised on the score of repetition, is more than counterbalanced by the confirmation thereby afforded to the justness of the general estimate, and the exalted worth of the subject. The language employed, it will be perceived, is uniformly that of glowing eulogy; and should the evident warmth of appreciation which characterizes all these separate utterances, in the minds of the coldly critical, beget the suspicion, that some consideration is due to the enthusiasm of friendship, it would not, we conceive, affect materially the value of the verdict; for the social and moral qualities capable of exciting feelings of such fervency, as essentially to disturb the operations of the judgment, are quite as rare and admirable, and would form a distinction, to say the least, equally honorable.

The Newark Daily Advertiser in making the melancholy announcement of his death on the day following, marks its sense of the greatness of the loss by appearing in mourning, and says: "If worth be measured by the attributes of head and heart, New Jersey has no worthier living son. He was the profound and successful enquirer for truth in the range of abstract science; the patient student whose toil was rewarded by the golden stores of learning; an accomplished public writer; an eloquent preacher; a skillful and successful teacher. His fame, extensive as his country, is his best eulogy. But who shall fill his place in all the associations which he adorned? In the social

* See pp. 140-143.

circle, the bereaved family, the venerable college? The loss to some of these is irreparable."

The gifted pen of the editor (Hon. William B. Kinney, subsequently our Chargé d' Affaires at Turin) which would seem never to grow weary in the grateful task of rendering affectionate and honorable tribute to the memory of a deceased friend, returns again to the subject in a letter written from Princeton giving an account of the funeral services which took place on the Saturday following his death. Under date of Nov. 22, 1845, he writes: "A solemn day in Princeton, one of those occasions in human life, which blend together by a common sympathy into a common brotherhood men of every circle and degree, and everything around and about us accordingly wears the aspect of the general sorrow and affliction. Where all are mourners, the mere badges of ceremony pass for little, but it is proper to say that the Trustees, Faculty and Students of the bereaved College appeared in a body to unite with the members of the other literary institutions of the place, the sympathizing people of the town, and a numerous body of the clergy and other friends from abroad, in these last services of affection and respect to the remains of one whose death is the common loss. The funeral services were conducted in the Presbyterian church, which was filled in every part—the coffin being placed in front of the pulpit.

"The services were opened with a hymn by the choir, after which the Rev. Dr. Miller led the congregation in prayer to the Throne of Mercy. The venerable President of the College (Rev. Dr. Carnahan,) then appropriately discoursed at some length upon the consolatory text: 'The Lord reigneth.' Since the last term closed, he remarked, an eminent Trustee and two Students had been removed by death; and now they were called upon to mourn the loss of a great light extinguished at noon-day. He adverted with deep feeling to the great ability and fidelity of Prof. Dod, in the discharge of every duty, and referred to the fact that for the 18 years the lamented deceased was connected with the Faculty, the greatest harmony had prevailed among its members upon every topic of discipline and instruction. In recurring to the heavy bereavement, he spoke at length and with beautiful discrimination of those rare endowments—the intuitive mind, the various learning, the refined taste, the brilliant genius, high morality, and attractive social qualities which made him one of the shining lights of his day.

"The Rev. Dr. Hodge followed. He stated substantially and in part that probably on some other occasion full justice would be done to the character of the deceased; his special object now was to speak of his last illness, and the moving circumstances which clustered so thickly around it. He premised however that Prof. Dod was in various respects a remarkable man, learning by intuition comparatively those things to acquire which,

exacted from other men the bestowment of much toil; that his aptness to perceive mathematical truth was only equalled by the elegance of his demonstration of it; that his attainments did not terminate here, but extended to every branch of science; that the prevailing trait of his mind was order, and this was beautifully manifested in his last hours. When numerous topics were pressing upon the mind, and in view of an almost present eternity, were clamoring for precedence, he calmly took them up and discussed them in turn.

"He first spoke of his family, of his deep anxiety on their account, but on being reminded by this wife where to place his trust, he acquiesced, and returned to his topic no more. He then referred to his own hopes of Heaven, to his long settled convictions of truth and duty, and expressed unwavering faith in Him in whom he had believed. He next desired to see the Faculty, but it being late at night, Professor Maclean only was sent for, and upon his appearing, he addressed him as their representative, and sent a message of love to each of them, to his class and the students. The next morning he took leave of his colleagues in the Faculty, gave instructions respecting the care and education of his children—parted with those friends who were present, by addressing to each a solemn admonition, and to those friends who were absent, he sent assurances of his esteem. During Wednesday last many quotations from the Scriptures, were repeated to him, and he generally replied to each one, 'Thank you for that.' But upon repeating to him 1st Cor. i, 30, he made no response, when a friend standing by, remarked, 'He did not hear that.' He instantly exclaimed, 'Yes I did, it sunk into my soul.'

"The statement of Dr. Hodge contained abundant evidence how a great and good man can die, but this evidence is scarcely hinted at here, hopes being entertained that it will be published together with the President's discourse, in a volume. During its delivery, the greatest solemnity prevaded the assembly, and at times, it was with the greatest apparent difficulty, that the speaker could proceed. Dr. Rice closed the services with prayer, after which the sad procession with its lengthened files, repaired to the old village grave-yard, and deposited the remains of their friend, among the departed officers of the College. Dr. Miller here read the last eight verses of the 1st chapter of 1st Cor., being verses often referred to, and repeated by the deceased in his last illness, and the assembly was then dismissed. Albert B. Dod now sleeps at the feet of Samuel Davies."

The Advertiser of the same date, (Monday Nov. 24,) contains a discourse delivered on the day previous in the 1st Presbyterian church of Newark, by the Rev. Samuel I. Prime, D. D., then and now the able Editor of the New York Observer, of which the following is a part: "A recent mournful dispensation of Divine Providence has deprived the State of one of its

distinguished men; its venerable College one of its brightest ornaments; the church one of its most promising sons. * * * This is not the time, nor is he who speaks the person to pronounce the words of eulogy. His record is in the hearts of hundreds that have felt the impress of his genius, the power of his counsels, the warmth of his love. As a scholar he was far in advance of men of his years. As a man of talents he had no superior among us. Rarely do we find such a harmonious blending of the powers of mind. Never did I know an instance in which the imagination and judgment were combined in such vast proportions.

> 'Where Fancy halted, weary in her flight
> In other men, his fresh as morning rose,
> And soared untrodden heights and seemed at home
> Where angels bashful looked.'

"As a champion of the truth he was earnest, able and successful; and as the highest and noblest excellence of his character, he brought all these gifts of God, these vast attainments of years of toil, and laid them at the feet of Jesus. His talents and acquirements were consecrated to Christ; were baptized with the blood of the Cross, and devoted to Him, on whom he leaned in a dying hour for the salvation of his own soul. It seems but yesterday, (it was but a few weeks ago,) that he sat at my table in this city and wrote these words; beautifully expressive of his own spirit and his own experience. The subject of remark was the blessedness to ourselves of personal effort for the salvation of our fellow men. He wrote (and those of you who knew him, will recall him as I read):

'The ancient Greeks had a saying that if a man had seen a god, he must die. The idea was, that he who had had communion with the unseen world, the spiritual universe of the gods, was unfitted for the duties of this. If he had once tasted of the power of the world to come, it only remained for him to shake off the dust of his feet, and take his departure. Such is not our teaching, and such was not the spirit of Paul retiring from an audience with God in glory. He came not back to scorn the world, and to neglect the labors that his existence here should impose, but to go through it in the spirit of his Master, saying "I can do all things through Christ that strengtheneth me." Let this spirit come in contact with men of the world, and they will feel it. Unbelief is the great crying sin of the age; men do not believe the reality of the truths which the Gospel reveals; these truths hang over them like the painted vapors that are exhaled from the solid earth, which may amuse them for a moment, but have no power to divert from the pursuit of the sensible realities around them. No human agency has such powerful tendency to convert these shadowy abstractions into real truths, as contact with the human heart,—that is, visibly living and acting under their influence. Let the christian in the exercise of the self-denying benevolence of his calling, visit the cabins of those who are living for this world, and he cannot but be startled by the exhibition of reality and power in truths and principles to which they are strangers. It is a revelation to them of a spiritual world, real and vital. It is a sprinkling from the spray of the infinite ocean of God's love.'

"Thus he wrote. Did he feel the dashing of the spray from the ocean of infinite

love while here? He bathes to-day in the swelling tide. There is joy to our tried hearts in that precious assurance, 'What thou knowest not now, thou shalt know hereafter.'"

The State Gazette published at Trenton, the next day after his death speaks thus: "Professor Dod died yesterday afternoon, an affliction of the heaviest kind—the loss of a man eminent for talents and exerting a commanding influence for good, has fallen suddenly upon us. Those who suffer this loss cannot yet appreciate its magnitude, yet they feel that it is irreparable. An acute and powerful intellect, extensive and accurate learning, an exquisite taste, a lively and brilliant genius, a high toned spirit, zealous for the right and indignant at the wrong, an elastic and indefatigable mind have perished. What is man, when so much of his best and most distinguished attributes thus vanish in a week?'

"The deceased was Professor of Mathematics in the College of New Jersey. He also lectured on Architecture, for which he had a passion, and in which, as in all the fine arts, he had a critical and excellent taste. He was one of the most active and brilliant officers of the Faculty, and a shining ornament of this venerable institution."

The New York Courier and Enquirer of the same day contains the following: "Professor Dod, of Princeton, is dead. He breathed his last yesterday afternoon (Thursday) at about half-past four o'clock—after a week's illness. The College of New Jersey, of which the deceased was a distinguished Professor, will long mourn its irreparable loss—the Church, of which he was a learned and eloquent minister—the country, of which he was an intelligent, patriotic and faithful citizen—the friendly and the family circle, of which he was the hope and the ornament—each will mourn a dispensation, so little anticipated, so inscrutable, so overwhelming.

"Albert B. Dod had reached his fortieth year, he was therefore in the vigor and promise of life; with all of his faculties bent to the accomplishment of the great trust to which he had devoted himself—that of advancing and perfecting liberal education. His department in the College was Mathematics, but his intellectual grasp comprehended all the kindred sciences—and his thirst for knowledge, combined with a discriminating taste, led him to the cultivation and appreciation of the Classics and Belles Lettres. He was indeed a fine illustration of an accomplished scholar and Christian gentleman—showing in all things the liberalizing influence of good studies upon an ingenuous nature.

"In his intercourse with the students of the College Mr. Dod was most happy in conciliating their regard, while exciting their emulation. He taught them to value knowledge, as much by his example as his precepts, and he in like manner taught them, too, that neither talents nor knowledge are valuable, or to be valued, except as founded on, and strengthened by good principles and good conduct.

"Of his social and domestic qualities, we will not trust ourselves to speak—for what to those who knew him not in those relations might seem exaggeration, would to the friends that loved him—sound like faint and feeble praise. But he is gone.

'Multis ille bonis flebilis occidit,
Nulli flebilior quam mihi.'"

The United States Gazette, published in Philadelphia, of Nov. 24, thus feelingly refers to the event. "We have the melancholy duty of recording the death of Albert B. Dod, D. D., late Professor of Mathematics in the College of New Jersey. He died on Thursday last, after a brief attack of bilious pleurisy.

"Many hundreds of the educated young men of the country will read this paragraph with a moistened eye. Of all who, during the last seventeen years, have been connected with either the literary or the theological institutions of Princeton, there is not one, probably, who did not admire his high intellectual and moral endowments. Professor Dod's character was one peculiarly adapted to win the regards of educated young men. Chivalrous and high-minded by nature, gifted with an extraordinary brilliancy of imagination, and a command of language equal to every emergency of the pen or the tongue, and with intellect whose etherial temper, like the sword of Saladin, was equal to its polish, he never failed in the lecture room or the pulpit, or in private life, to leave upon the minds of his youthful auditors not merely a strong impression of his genius, but that kind of impression which, like electric spark, calls forth the electricity of the recipient. Genius enkindles genius. This is a law of its nature, as general as any that pervades the material world. No young man, with the least particle of this divine essence within himself, could listen to Professor Dod without feeling his own intellectual activity quickened by contact with a mind that seemed to penetrate with equal ease the subtleties of dialectic, and the workings of human passion.

"Professor Dod's department in the College, of which he was the distinguished ornament, was the *Mathematics*. He was one, however, qualified to shine in any department to which his attention was directed. His writings have been chiefly of a metaphysical and theological character. They have appeared from time to time in the Princeton Review, to which he has been for many years a leading contributor. The October number of that work contains a powerful article from his pen, of more than fifty pages, the last probably that he ever wrote. It is a review of that remarkable book, 'The Vestiges of Creation,' and has been pronounced by competent judges to be the ablest answer to the argument which it reviews, that has yet appeared on either side of the Atlantic.

"Professor Dod was about forty years old. The death of such a man, just in the prime of life, and in the full vigor of his powers, cannot but be regarded as a public loss. He was one of that numerous but important class, who in

every nation, without mingling much in public affairs, contribute materially to the formation of public opinion, and the moulding of national character; who in the majestic language of Milton, 'are of power, beside the office of a pulpit, to imbreed and cherish in a great people the seeds of virtue and public civility; to allay the perturbations of the mind, and set the affections in right tune; to celebrate in glorious and lofty hymns the throne and equipage of God's almightiness, what he works and what he suffers to be wrought with high providence in his church.'"

A writer in the Albany Evening Journal, who signs himself H. H., pays the following tribute: "Professor Dod's attainments were varied and profound. As a Mathematician, and for discriminating powers of mind in general, it would be difficult to find his superior. He had noble and gentle qualities so combined as to make him at once loved and admired. I have been intimate with him for years, yet never saw I his equal in disinterestedness, in conscientiousness, or aught in him that I could wish to correct. I loved him, and do not expect to see his like again. In my last intercourse with him, after a separation of two years, I was struck with the extent of his attainments, and the rich stores of thought he was ever ready to impart; but what consoles me most now, is the feeling I had at the time of his ripening in piety. He expressed a simplicity and assurance of faith, for which I can but thank God as the inheritance of my friend. This must be the chief consolation of his bereaved wife and children. They must have broken hearts; but there is sweetening of their grief in knowing that his goodness, his worth to them is now his reward and blessedness."

Another writer (T. L. C.) in the Richmond Compiler, says: "So has fallen, in the noon day of his strength, one of the most brilliant men of our State. It may be doubted whether there was another man in New Jersey who was a more cherished favorite with all the eminent men among us, of all professions, than Professor Dod. He was a noble-hearted, high-toned gentleman, a generous friend, and a most fascinating companion. He was certainly the most brilliant converser that I ever knew. I have had the pleasure of knowing several of the most accomplished men in conversation, which our country contains; but I never met one here, or abroad, who in all the graces of conversation equalled my departed friend. He had such a rich and varied store of knowledge, such a rapidity and play of thought, such an unceasing flow of beautiful language—heightened by a courteous sweetness of manner, and great melody of voice—that no one who ever came within the reach of his hand or the sound of his voice, went away without a deep impression of his extraordinary powers. As a teacher he was unsurpassed; and he was the only man I ever met who could throw the fascinations of wit and poetry over the dry abstractions of the higher mathematics. His versatility of talent seemed to reach all things. He had 'taken all knowledge to be his department.'

In Theology, in Metaphysics, in Poetry, in Art, in general Literature, he was equally familiar, and shone in all. Those who have ever heard him preach never can forget him. I wish I could give you some fitting description of his manner, but I despair. The tidings of his melancholy end will fall cold on the hearts of all the many graduates of our college scattered throughout the land; and as they read the sorrowful intelligence, they will call up the familiar face once more, and see again his calm, intellectual countenance, his dark beaming eye, the broad forehead, with the thin hair falling loosely over it. They will hear again his low, sweet voice, now passed into the harmonies of another world, and their eyes will fill with unbidden tears at the thought that one gifted with such rare gifts is already laid low."

Appearing in the form of a communication addressed to the editor of the Burlington Gazette, is the following from the late Bishop Doane; and notwithstanding its length, such is its intrinsic interest; such its touching nobleness of expression—the generosity and magnanimity of its sentiments being enhanced in value by coming from one of another communion—such the affecting character of the allusion it makes to the painful incident of a student who was fatally wounded a short time before by the accidental discharge of a gun, and whose lingering agonies had been soothed by the assiduous watchings and tender care of the Professor until death closed the scene; and finally such the amiable and attractive light in which both are exhibited in a correspondence so catholic and so christian, so genial withal and every way so honorable alike to their heads and hearts, that we feel it would be wrong to keep back any part, and so give it entire:

To the Editor of the Burlington Gazette:

It was a grief of heart, such as I seldom had to bear, that I was not at the funeral of this beloved and lamented man. An engagement of positive duty, made before I knew of his illness, which I could neither delegate nor defer, required me to go from home, in another direction. But I was there in spirit; and few were there, out of the charmed circle of his own immediate friends, to weep for him more bitter tears. I truly think, that New Jersey had not any son of brighter promise, for her interest and fame. And I am filled with awful adoration when I reflect, how rich and full His store of providence must be, who, seeing to the end from the beginning, has withdrawn him from us, when his day seemed not half spent, and when his usefulness and influence were spreading so, and deepening every day.

I knew him well, and loved him better than I knew him. We often met at the house of a dear and venerable friend, and never without a marked increase of mutual love.

He was a man of a most catholic mind, and of a more catholic heart. It took in all its kind; and yet lost nothing from its individuality of tenderness. This was most strikingly illustrated in what drew him in, into the inmost circle of my bosom, his unexampled devotion to young Stockton Boudinot He took him to his house. He took him to his heart. He forgot his own infirmities of body. He endured, beyond the endurance of the strongest man. He practised the inventive tenderness of the most gentle woman. I saw his daily letters, from the bed-side of the sufferer, to the excellent lady I have

alluded to above. They were perfect in their kind. So discreet, so tender, so touching. With each successive reading, my estimate of his unrivalled friendship was increased. And, at the close of the strange case, unparalleled in all the records of the profession, I felt, and said, that, if such calamity should fall on me or mine, I could ask nothing from the Lord, with the confidence of His paternal mercy, but such a friend as Dr. Dod. I wrote to him what I had felt. And, on the very day before the sickness seized him, which in one week closed his life, he wrote to me the following letter. Believing it to be one of the very last he ever wrote, I do not permit its strong expressions of personal kindness to prevent my sending it to you entire:

"I was very deeply affected by the heartiness of your kind letter. Had I wished for notice and applause, such commendation, from such a source, would have satisfied my highest ambition. But your quick and broad humanity will enable you to comprehend me fully, when I reply, in the words of our favorite poet-philosopher—

> 'I've heard of hearts unkind, kind deeds
> With coldness still returning;
> Alas! the gratitude of men
> Hath oftener left me mourning.'

"I perceive, by the published report of the proceedings of the New Jersey Historical Society, that I have been appointed to deliver the Address at their next meeting, and that you are my alternate. I could have wished that this order had been reversed. In a conversation which I had, the day before the meeting, with the chairman of the Executive Committee, I requested him to see to it, that you were requested to deliver the next address. But as I had failed on this occasion,* and for what seemed a good and sufficient reason, I suppose they felt unwilling to thrust me unceremoniously aside. It is every way desirable, for intrinsic and external reasons, that the Address before the first Annual Meeting of the Society should be delivered by you. And it is evident that, but for the accident of my being in the way, you would have been selected for the performance of the duty. I have to request, therefore, that you will be good enough to consider yourself charged with it. In making this request, I am not governed solely by a feeling of propriety; though that would be enough. But under existing circumstances, it would be impossible for me to do justice to the Society or to myself, in the discharge of this duty. I am struggling with some form of nervous disease, which disquiets and dispirits me; and, for the cure or alleviation of which my physician enjoins me to be in the open air as much as possible; and intermit, as far as I can, studious application. I find, too, that the case of poor Boudinot has taken such a hold on me that I cannot shake it off. There is scarcely a night in which I do not dream of him, with dreams of so vivid and half wakeful a character, that their impression remains with me through the day. So long as he was alive, and there was any thing to be done for him, he was the object of action. Now, I find that his long illness has become the subject of thought."

I wrote to him at once—a letter which I suppose he never read—to say, that though I had counted on his discharging the duty before the Historical Society, leaving me no other responsibility than might providentially occur, I would certainly comply with his request; assuring him of my prayers that God would soon restore him to health and duty; and inviting him to visit us at Burlington. The next tidings were that he was very ill. The next, that he was dead! "What shadows we are, and what shadows we pursue!" But he died in the midst of usefulness. He died in the enjoyment of universal confidence and respect.

* He was appointed to deliver the quarterly address at New Brunswick.

He died in the satisfaction of unwearied and unbounded love. He was one in whom the spirit "o'er-informed" the flesh. He had a great heart, and its throbbings had worn out its frame. The over-working of the mind had loosed his hold on life. He sank under the shock of the acute disease which had assailed him; and had not physical ability to rally. Though not for himself too soon, it is too soon for us. His greatness grew with him every day. The masculine vigor of his mind grappled all subjects, and could master all. His generous enthusiasm kindled the young hearts that it drew to him, with its own fires. And now, in this last service of his life—it was his very last—he had developed, with all that is bravest in a man, whatever in a woman is most lovely and engaging, "*Felix opportunitate mortis.*"

Of his intellectual character and attainments, of the daily beauty of his social and domestic life, of his Christian walk and conversation, others have spoken, and will speak, with fuller opportunities than I could have. Few with a fuller love. "*Nulli flebilior quam mihi.*" I never met with him, in private or in public, in steamboat or in stage, that we did not warm and grow together. He was a-glow with all the generous instincts of humanity. They were refined in him, and sanctified, by the "live coal," which seraphs have in hand. He combined most rarely a keen, broad, sound and manly practicalness with the loftiest and most generous enthusiasm.

I have often thought, that had he not been a great Mathematician, he would have been a greater poet. He illustrated this in his zealous devotion to that, which, of all pursuits of men, combines the most of the practical with the best of the poetical, Gothic Architecture. It was his favorite study, and most fervent theme. He was in love with it. "You will say," he said to me, in his own hearty playfulness, "that I have stolen *your* thunder!"

I saw him last in Princeton. His last acts to me were acts of hospitality. His last words were words of friendship. And, what I value most of all, I was among the thoughts of his last hours. "On Tuesday night," says Professor Hodge, his distinguished fellow-laborer, and faithful friend, "when we all thought him very near his end, he charged me with several messages to his absent friends; and said, "I have been thinking of Bishop Doane, and should like to see him, and wish him to know it." I feel that I am discharging a duty to our departed friend, in conveying to you the simple intimation that he thought of you with kindness in the last hours of his life." None, from beyond the immediate circle in which my life is passed, have won from me a livelier interest and affection. No message from a death-bed has come nearer to my heart, or dwells more warmly there.

Into the secret places of their sorrow to whom this stroke comes nearest home, it were profane to enter. Thanks be to God for the revelation, which the ages that had wandered from Him farthest cherished as a pleasing dream, that the bolt makes sacred where it strikes! The most endearing names to Him are those of widow and orphan. "He is a father of the fatherless, and defendeth the cause of the widows; even God, in his holy habitation."

G. W. D.

Riverside, November 27th, 1845.

From a long and congenial communication that appeared in the Presbyterian we make the following extract:

"Albert B. Dod was a native of Mendham, Morris county, New Jersey. He was born March 24, 1805. He received part of his education at the Mendham Academy, under the Rev. Amzi Armstrong, and at the time when the late Samuel L. Southard was a tutor there. His friendship with Mr. Southard lasted through life, and Mr. Dod hoped to prepare the biography of his distinguished teacher and friend, to accompany a selection of his public speeches

and other compositions. Mr. Dod graduated at Princeton in 1822. The next five years he spent in private teaching, chiefly, if not altogether as I believe, in Virginia. In 1827 he returned to Princeton, entering the Theological Seminary, and at the same time serving as Tutor in the College. Upon the completion of his course at the Seminary in 1830, he was elected to the chair of Mathematics in the College: and within the last few years he lectured on Architecture and Political Economy, in addition to the instruction of his proper department. In these branches he took an enthusiastic interest, and easily communicated his enthusiasm to those who heard him lecture or converse about them. Few men combined so many accomplishments and capabilities as Professor Dod. As a teacher, lecturer, writer, preacher, speaker, and a leader in conversation, he greatly excelled. He was brilliant in all these qualities and offices, and yet strong in reason and argument.

"Of a poetical and imaginative temperament, and fond of metaphysical studies, yet his mind was not commonly drawn off from substantial and practical views of the variety of subjects he studied and handled. His articles in the Biblical Repertory attest this. Of these I may particularly mention his vindication of Capital Punishment in the number for April, 1842; on Phrenology, in April, 1838; portions of the article on Transcendentalism in January, 1839; on the Elder question in April, 1844; and the review of "Vestiges of Creation," in the last number. The article on Capital Punishment was thought to be so conclusive a reply to the popular objections on that subject, that the entire paper was adopted by a committee of the Legislature of New York as their Report, and was, in that form, republished by the Legislature as a public document.

"Mr. Dod's amiable and benevolent disposition, social manners, and fascinating conversation, connected with a certain softness and modesty of demeanor, excited strong affections and interest among all who knew him, however slightly; and were qualities, that, combined with his eminent qualifications for his chair, made him highly popular with his classes. I shall not attempt to say what his domestic virtues made him to his wife, children and connections. Their intense distress calls for the prayers of every true friend of his and theirs. Mr. Dod had offers of important and attractive stations—and among them the Chaplaincy and appended Professorship of the Military Academy of West Point, but he preferred to retain his old connexions and associations at Princeton."

We add the following from the Somerville Whig:

"A brilliant star has set to rise no more. But other men there are, both in and out of public notice, distinguished for talents and usefulness in the various positions they occupy. It is instructive to mark the multiform attainments, character and merits of a few individuals who in every age sustain a lofty place in the public esteem, and exert a commanding and healthful influence in society. Talents are varied. Some excel in one thing, others in another. Looking at a single point, some may attract the admiration of a multitude and be considered without a rival. But the whole character, the varied acquirements, the profound learning, the social habits, the dignity, the keen penetration and the acute power of reason, which shone so conspicuously in the lamented Dr. Dod, form a combination of excellencies so extremely rare as to be worthy of special comment.

"We hope that his eulogy will yet be truly spoken—that his memoirs may be made public, and that his bright example may stand out in all its prominence as an incentive to the youth of our country, to walk in his steps, and thus be eminently useful in this world, and, like him, supremely happy in that which is to come."

On Sunday morning (Nov. 30, 1845,) the Rev. Dr. James W. Alexander pronounced a discourse of rare beauty and excellence in the New York Duane street Presbyterian Church, from 1st Thessalonians iv: 14, in commemoration of his lamented friend and late associate in the faculty of the College of New Jersey. By request this was repeated in the 1st Presbyterian Church of Newark. The Newark Daily Advertiser, of Dec. 12th, contains the following report:

"The general sense of bereavement which has been occasioned in this community by the death of Professor Dod, was conspicuously manifest in the crowded assembly which convened in the First Church last evening. Every seat in the house was filled, and many retired for want of room. The devotional exercises were conducted by the Rev. Dr. Brinsmade of this city, and Rev. Dr. Rice of Princeton. Nor should we omit to say that the performances of the choir were appropriate and affecting. The discourse, by the Rev. Dr. J. W. Alexander, was, as might have been expected, at once an instructive and consolatory lesson for the living, and a fit tribute to the memory of the 'loved and lost'—his early friend, associate and colleague—such a tribute as it is in the power of few men living to offer at the shrine of genius and worth.

"It has never been our privilege to listen to a more beautiful and discriminating exhibition of the moral and mental attributes of a great man; and we would be most happy here to follow the preacher in his analysis of the shining qualities, and the remarkable traits and characteristics of our friend, and transfer to our readers something of the pleasure and delight experienced by the crowded assembly which heard it, but it is not expedient; though we entertain the hope that the author will yield to the very general desire and furnish a copy for publication in a more becoming form.

"We may here add briefly, however, that after a beautiful and consoling exposition of the Scriptural phrase "sleeping in Jesus," included in the text, the preacher turned to the more immediate subject of the discourse, and reviewed at length the history, services and characteristics of his friend. Of his intellectual powers he almost feared to speak, lest he might seem to use the language of exaggeration. But he did not hesitate to challenge any one of his friends or correspondents to express a doubt of his great and surpassing powers.

"His excursions into every field of human research were extensive and profound: there were few subjects, and no science or art with which he was not more or less familiar, and aside from the abstract science, which it was his special vocation to teach, he may be said to have mastered the whole subject of moral philosophy. With an ardent desire to search out all the hidden depths of the profoundest questions, the fable of the Sphinx was almost realized, in his bold and daring responses to the most difficult problems in morals and religion. Due notice was made of the power and beauty of his written style, and of his rare and almost marvellous ability as a teacher.

"As a conversational debater he had no rival; always calm, even in the most critical moments of controversy, so that no recollections of his intellectual character are more agreeable than his exhibitions in the social debate with an able antagonist. His friends wondered how he could keep abreast of the literature of the age. He was fond of Poetry, and believed that Philosophy and Poetry should be united in marriage by religion. Speaking of his social qualities, it was well added, that his house was not large enough for his hospitality, and that at his table was ever the feast of reason and the pleasures of cheerfulness and joy. As a friend he realized whatever romance has thrown of attraction around that character. How public affection gathered around

him is evident from the general grief expressed for his loss, particularly throughout his native State. He was sick but a week, and soon after his attack saw that he must die. His reason was generally unclouded. His simple trust was in Christ, and when the Scriptures were read to him he devoutly responded to their promises, and said he knew and felt their truth. He attended with his usual order to all his concerns, neglecting no friend in his messages of love. A delicate, deeply touching reference was made to the parting scenes with his family, but over these the speaker did not feel authorized to dwell, for they were sacred. It will be truly inferred from this rapid survey that the place made vacant by the departure of such a man cannot be filled. We repeat the hope that the discourse will be given to his friends and the public through the press."

We close this compilation of commemorative notices and excerpts by the following communication from the Rev. Charles Hodge, D. D., Professor in the Theological Seminary at Princeton, which appears in "The Annals of the American Pulpit," edited by William B. Sprague, D. D., Vol. IV, page 739:

PRINCETON, February 21, 1855.

REV. AND DEAR SIR: The Rev. Albert B. Dod was appointed Professor of Mathematics in the College of New Jersey, in April, 1830, and from that time, until the day of his death, in November, 1845, I was in the habit of intimate and constant intercourse with him.

He was rather above the ordinary standard in height; somewhat inclined to stoop; rather square shouldered; but active and graceful in his movements and carriage. His head was unusally large; his forehead broad, but not high; his eyebrows massive and projecting; his eyes hazel, brilliant and deep seated; his countenance intellectual and pleasing. His disposition was very cheerful and amiable, which rendered him, with his extraordinary conversational powers, peculiarly agreeable as a companion. His reputation as a talker threatened, at one time, to eclipse his fame in higher departments. But this was only the sparkling of a really deep and rapidly moving stream.

He had a taste for literature and the fine arts, and considerable fertility of imagination, and was, I think, disposed to estimate these gifts at a higher value than his more solid mental qualities. To me it always appeared that his understanding, his power of clear and quick discernment, of analysis and lucid statement, and of logical deduction, was the leading power of his mind, to which his reputation and usefulness were mainly due.

It was this that gave him his success and power as a teacher. There was nothing he could not make plain. Provided his pupils had the requisite preliminary knowledge, he rendered the most abstruse departments of Mathematics so clear, that his students became enthusiastic in their admiration of himself, and in their love for the science. It was his delight to unfold the *rationale* of all the processes of his department, and to elevate his pupils to the study of the philosophy of every subject which he taught. He was, therefore, most successful with the more intelligent class of students; with the dull, as he had no fellow-feeling, he was prone to have too little patience. This mastery of his subject, and this superiority of intellect, made him exceedingly popular as an instructor. When, on one occasion, he attended the annual examination of the Cadets at West Point, as a visitor, he evinced so clearly these powers of mind, that the Cadets and Professors united in an application to the Government for his appointment as Chaplain and Professor of Moral Philosophy. This incident shows how striking was the exhibition of talent, which any suitable occasion was certain to call forth.

To this clearness and discrimination of mind is also to be referred his fondness for metaphysics, and his skill in the discussion of subjects connected with that department. Those of his writings which excited general attention, are on topics of this character. Reference may be made to the able articles in the Princeton Review, proceeding from his pen, in illustration and confirmation of his peculiar talents for philosophical discussion. His mind was always on the alert, and teeming with thoughts and suggestions. It was a common thing for him, when he entered my study, to say,—"I was thinking, as I came along, of such or such a question,"—announcing some problem in mental or moral science. Indeed I do not know that I ever was acquainted with a man, who so constantly suggested important topics of conversation, or kept the minds of his friends more on the stretch. His consciousness of power in debate, no doubt, contributed to the formation of this habit; for the pleasure of discussion was in his case so great, that he would often start paradoxical opinions, either for the sake of surprising his hearers, or exercising his skill in defending them.

The talent to which I have referred was conspicuously displayed in all public assemblies. Had his life been spared, I doubt not he would soon have established for himself the reputation of one of the ablest debaters in our Church.

His best and most effective sermons are distinguished by the same character of mind. He undervalued, at least at one part of his life, emotional preaching. He did not seem to estimate aright how great and how permanent a good was effected by any preacher who calls into lively exercise the devotional feelings of his audience. Professor Dod aimed rather to lodge in the understanding some fundamental principle of truth or duty, which should become part of the governing convictions of the mind. He was accustomed to say that if he could make his hearers see that they are responsible for their faith, or that expediency is not the rule of right, or that things unseen are more real and powerful than the things that are seen, or some such general truth, he would do them far greater service than by any excitement of their feelings. His sermons were generally constructed on that principle; and many of them are of permanent value. His voice was melodious, and his delivery free and untrammelled by his notes, which were generally written out in full. Though his preaching, in the later years of his life, was generally addressed more to the understanding than to the affections, yet he had great emotional power, and could, when roused himself, control in an uncommon degree the feelings of his audience.

Professor Dod has now been dead more than nine years. I have not yet ceased to mourn for his departure as a personal loss. I regarded him as one of the most gifted men of our Church. His having chosen an academical instead of a pastoral career kept him in a measure aloof from our Ecclesiastical Courts, and turned his attention rather to Science than to Theology. But I have a strong conviction that he had in him rich stores of undeveloped resources, which, had it pleased God to prolong his life, would have rendered him one of the most eminent and useful ministers of our Church.

Very truly your friend,

CHARLES HODGE.

FIRST TAX LIST OF NEWARK, 1668.

[We are indebted, for a copy of the following interesting schedule, to Mr. Samuel H. Congar, Librarian of the New Jersey Historical Society, whose antiquarian tastes and pious regards for the memory of those whose bones lie mouldering in our church-yards, have made him the faithful guardian of everything adapted to illustrate the early history of Newark, and keep alive the remembrance of its first settlers:]

"A sure list of Every Man's Estate, approved by the Select men, with their deductions.*

John Browne..	£308	£205	Hauns Albers	£100	£67
Mr. Matthew Canfield	500	333	Samuel Camfield	174	116
Stephen Davis	289	192	Samuel Rose	250	167
Nathaniel Wheeler	186	124	Obadiah Bruen	200	133
Thomas Luddington	122	81	Mr. Morrish	385	257
Thomas Richards	110	73	Robert Dalglish	167	111
Thomas Lyon	570	380	Aaron Blatchly	180	120
William Camp....	220	134	Stephen Freeman	440	293
Robert Denison	300	200	Thomas Staples	150	100
Thomas Johnson	420	280	Lient. Samuel Swain	550	367
Martin Tichenor	169	113	Laurence Ward	370	247
John Catling	315	205	Francis Linle	210	140
John Bostick	160	120	Mr. Jasper Crane	570	380
John Ward, Jun'r.	250	167	Mr. Abraham Pierson, Sen'r	644	429
Deliverance Crane†	150	100	Hugh Roberts	446	297
John Curtis	190	127	Josiah Ward	210	140
John Baldwin, Sen'r	137	91	Thomas Pierson	200	133
Joseph Walters	180	120	Mr. Robert Treat	660	440
Micah Tompkins	260	173	Robert Limon	285	190
Jonathan Tompkins	166	111	Samuel Plum	500	333
Ephraim Pennington	150	104	Thomas Huntington	350	233
John Crane	250	167	Stephen Bond	140	94
Edward Ball	160	104	Benjamin Baldwin	120	80
Serg. Richard Harrison	400	267	Alexander Munrow	100	67
Edward Riggs	320	213	John Brown, Jun'r	250	150
Zachariah Burwell	160	104	Mr. Abraham Pierson, Jun'r.	380	250
Ephraim Burwell	150	100	Daniel Dod	150	100
George Day	120	80	Jonathan Sargent	150	100
John Brooks	80	53	Samuel Lyon		150
John Harrison	120	80	Mr. Jeremiah Peck	200	134
John Rogers	350	233	Richard Lawrence	273	182
Mr. Robert Kitchell, Samuel Kitchell	750	500	John Ward	410	290
			John Baldwin, Jun'r	145	97

* The second column of figures shows this deduction to have been one-third.

† There is a curious and puzzling peculiarity in the original entry opposite the name of *Deliverance Crane*. Not only is the order of the two sums reversed, the 100 being placed before the 150, but an 18 is added, thus: 100 150 18. What the 18 means no one seems to know. To preserve the uniformity of the table we have made the entry to correspond to the others. The sign £ is supplied, not being in the original.

INDEX.

Part I.* Christian Names of persons surnamed Dodd (or Dod.)

A.

Aaron, 47, 170, 172, 186-193.
Aaron G., 190.
Abby, 50-118, 67, 80, 84.
Abby E., 99, 121, 192.
Abby M., 120, 171.
Abel, 169-173, 172.
Abel J., 54-55.
Abiathar, 187, 188.
Abiel, 67, 115.
Abial M., 115.
Abigail, 53, 60, 65, 85, 103, 107, 112, 122, 135, 136.
Abijah, 50-57-122, 58-60.
Abner, 92, 136, 187-191.
Abraham, 45, 172.
Abraham N., 152.
Achsah, 121.
Adelaide, 69.
Adela, 124.
Adeline, 87.
Adeline F., 108.
Adonijah, 169-170, 171.
Agnes, 59, 150.
Alanson, 93.
Albert, 92-96, 95.
Albert B., 56, 143.
Albert B. Rev., 138-140.
Albert F., 144.
Albert G., 137.
Albert J., 156.
Albert V., 123.
Alexander, 73, 190.
Alexander P., 48.
Alfred, 72, 98.
Alfred J., 56.
Alfred M., 152.
Alfred S., 151-152.
Alice, 97, 108, 150.
Alice J., 83.
Allen, 65-77, 78, 106.
Almira, 156.
Alonzo, 98.
Alvah, 94-96.
Alvin H., 61, 110.
Alvin J., 155.
Amanda, 87, 95, 116.
Amarintha, 57, 74.
Ambrose, 61, 170.
Amelia M., 155.
Amelia T., 154.
Amos, 43-79, 65, 80-82.
Amos A., 80-82.
Amy, 105.
Amzi, 97, 105, 118, 120-121, 151, 165.
Amzi S., 62, 121.
Angeline, 165.
Ann, 76, 191.
Anna, 20-33, 34, 88, 102, 159.
Anna C., 192.
Anne E., 161.
Anna F., 56.
Annah, 84.
Anna Louisa, 76.
Anna Maria, 49, 137.
Anna R., 190.
Ann Elizabeth, 69, 81.
Ann L. K., 125.
Ann Maria, 77.
Ann R., 59.
Anson, 68.
Archibald Alexander, 137.
Arthur N., 93.
Ashbel, 16.
Augustus P., 108.
Augustus V. Rev., 163-164.
Azubah, 163.

B.

"Baby," 95.
Benjamin, 12-17, 15, 106.
Benjamin F., 55.
Benjamin L., 55-57.
Betsey, 53, 70, 102, 109, 173.
Betsey Ann, 94.
Betsey M., 58.
Betsey W., 80.
Bethany, 157.
Bethany C., 172.
Bethuel, 67, 85, 109, 110.
Bethuel Rev., 109.
Bethuel B., 56.
Bethuel L. Dr., 69-70.
Byram, 166.

C.

Caleb, 43-84, 85, 87.
Calvin, 121.
Calvin R., 157.
Canfield, 59.
Carimus, 55.
Caroline, 67, 94, 97, 111, 121, 158.
Caroline A., 59, 172.
Caroline B., 143.
Caroline E., 138, 143.
Caroline M., 75.
Caroline P., 120.
Caroline R., 192.
Caroline V., 83.
Catharine, 59, 170.
Catharine Ann, 46.
Catharine C., 59.
Catharine E., 69, 70, 144.
Catharine K., 58.
Catharine M., 75, 171.
Cephas, 150, 151-152, 157-158.
Cephas Rev., 148-149.
Charity, 157.
Charles, 13, 16, 77, 95, 105, 138, 160, 167.
Charles A., 63, 81, 160.
Charles B., 56, 111.
Charles E., 62, 93, 192.
Charles F., 61, 83.
Charles H., 61, 81, 143.
Charles L., 56.
Charles R., 137.
Charles S., 144.
Charles S. Rev., 139-143.
Charles T., 57.
Charlotte, 45, 67-183, 119, 160, 191.
Charlotte Ann, 172.
Charlotte E., 56.
Charlotte D., 81.
Charlotte G., 111.
Charlotte L., 68.
Chloe, 153, 154.
Christiana, 54.
Clara Blanche, 70.
Clara E., 144.
Clarence, 87.
Clarissa, 151, 162.
Clinton, 106.
Clarkson W., 157.
Clayton B., 161.
Columbus Washington, 188.
Cornelia, 61, 87, 149, 188.
Cornelia C., 188.
Cornelia F., 171.
Cornelius, 46, 47.
Corwin, 97.
Cyrus, 58, 60.
Cyrus A., 154.
Cyrus M., 59.

D.

Daniel, (First) 14-19-33.
Daniel, (Second) 33-34-39.
Daniel, (Third) 40-42.
Daniel, (Fourth) 43-49.
Daniel, 45-46, 46-47, 47, 65, 78, 80, 92, 93-94, 95, 107, 134-152, 136-138, 153-156, 157, 162.
Daniel, (of Guilford) 131-132.
Daniel F., 149, 153-162, 159-161.
Daniel N., 156.
Daniel S., 140.
Daniel W., 161, 163.
David, 45, 58-60, 59, 77, 94-96, 96-97, 113-122, 160.
David C., 82-83.
David Seabury, 82.
David W., 152.
Deborah, 134.
Dennis O., 110.
Dorcas, 40, 90, 99.

E.

Ebenezer, 34-127, 64-70, 176.
Ebenezer L., 71, 73.
Edmund, 74.
Edward, 13, 14-15, 15, 16, 16, 17, 77, 155, 165-167, 191.

* Part First of this Index is designed to contain the principal christian names of persons surnamed Dodd (or Dod); and Part Second the whole names of persons other than Dodd (or Dod,) who have become connected with that family by marriage. The figures refer to the page of the volume. Where two or more numbers are joined with a hyphen, they refer to the same person.

Edward C., 76.
Edward D., 76-77.
Edward L., 81, 156.
Edward M. Rev., 75-76.
Edward S., 72.
Edward V. B., 110.
Edward W., 57, 111.
Edwin, 56, 59, 88.
Edwin F., 123.
Egbert R., 61.
Elbert, 87.
Eleazor, 113, 114.
Eleazer M., 115-116.
Elias, 45, 94-96, 165-166.
Elias F. Dr., 149-150.
Elijah, 84-85, 86-87.
Elinor, 46.
Elisha, 16.
Eliza, 94, 149, 191.
Eliza Beach, 61.
Eliza Earl, 77.
Eliza J., 97.
Eliza L., 48, 124.
Eliza W., 97, 125.
Eliza V., 73.
Elizabeth, 78, 80, 85, 107, 113, 122, 134, 136, 137, 156, 169, 187.
Elizabeth A., 47, 125.
Elizabeth B., 124.
Elizabeth C., 121, 144.
Elizabeth H., 188.
Elizabeth J., 75.
Elizabeth N., 56.
Elizabeth W., 192.
Ella, 70.
Ella A., 111.
Ellen, 153, 154, 164.
Ellen M., 82, 125.
Ellinor R., 140.
Emeline, 47, 97, 165.
Emily, 78, 192.
Emily A., 61.
Emily S., 123.
Emma, 116, 166.
Emma G., 111.
Emma K., 172.
Emma L., 56, 144, 190.
Enoch R., 161.
Enos, 45-47-189.
Ervine O., 49.
Eveline, 190.
Esther C., 75.
Eunice, 43, 44, 79, 135, 154, 157.
Eunice B., 75.
Eunice D., 106.
Eunice J., 189.
Ezekiel, 44.
Ezra, 88, 140.
Ezra Buel, 71.
Ezra K., 138-140.
Ezra Squires, 86-87.

F.

Fannie, 87.
Fanny, 53.
Farrand, 77.
Filletty, 123.
Frances, 46.
Frances C., 116.
Frances E., 93.
Frances M., 56, 190.
Francis B., 155.
Francis L., 106.
Frank, 95, 115.
Frank E., 93.
Frank H., 57.
Frank P., 155.
Frank S., 76.
Frank W., 73.
Fred, 96.
Frederick C., 83, 87.
Frederick M., 121.
Freeman, 17, 166.
Freeman Camp, 81.

G.

Garret D., 46-47.
George, 14, 45, 78, 82, 106, 165-166.
George A., 78, 93, 190, 193.
George C., 82, 171, 188.
George D., 70.
George E., 61.
George F., 81, 110.
George I., 124, 191.
George J., 137.
George P., 75.
George R., 126.
George W., 97, 125, 161, 171, 192.
Gertrude, 192.
Grace Andrews, 120.
Granville M., 160.

H.

Hannah, 33, 45, 48, 63, 68, 102, 114, 116, 135, 148, 149, 159, 172, 176, 182, 186.
Hannah A., 161.
Hannah E., 161.
Hannah J., 158.
Harriet, 68, 72, 97, 154.
Harriet E., 92.
Harriet M., 57, 125, 144.
Harriet N., 82.
Harriet P., 115.
Harrison, 74, 105-106, 106
Harrison H., 72.
Harry, 88.
Heber P., 81.
Helen, 164.
Helen Mar, 192.
Helen Maria, 62.
Henrietta C., 191.
Henrietta Elizabeth, 189.
Henry, 16, 17, 61, 94-96, 159, 162.
Henry A., 81, 188.
Henry C., 171.
Henry H., 151.
Henry Kingsland, 83.
Henry L., 87, 171.
Henry M., 62.
Henry P., 115.
Henry Stevens, 17.
Herbert, 82.
Hetty, 76.
Hervey W., 125.
Hiram, 45, 52-54, 55, 56, 106, 170.
Hiram Frederick, 171.
Horace, 59, 63, 97.
Horace C., 67.
Horace F., 108.
Horace L., 138.
Horace R., 191.

I.

Ida Elizabeth, 190.
Ira, 53-57, 172.
Ira C., 115.
Ira Freeman, 191.
Ira S., 57.
Irene L., 108.
Isaac, 43-50, 45, 51-63, 58-59, 59, 79-80, 92-98, 96, 105-106.
Isaac A., 97.
Isaac B., 110.
Isaac Davis Dr., 60-61.
Isaac N., 57-80-81, 165-167.
Isabella, 13, 76.
Israel, 123-125.
Israel L., 124.
Ithiel, 153, 156.

J.

Jabish, 84, 85.
Jacob S., 138.
Jairus, 51-60, 54-56.
James, 15, 16, 47, 48-49, 82, 149-150, 158-159, 160, 167, 169-172.
James Collard, 82.
James F., 152.
James H., 140.
James L., 160.
James Monroe, 60.
James P., 144.
James B. Prof., 17.
James W., 124.
James V., 156.
Jane, 58, 68, 72, 76, 78, 92, 93, 95, 96, 99, 107, 118, 149, 172, 174.
Jane A., 58.
Jared, 65, 67, 68-70.
Jedidiah, 153-158, 160.
Jemima, 47-189, 101, 157, 165, 169, 173, 186.
Jennie E., 83.
Jennette, 76.
Jenny, 164, 166.
Jephthah, 50, 57-58, 92-93.
Jesse, 165-167, 174, 175.
Jesse A., 83.
Joanna, 50, 60, 162, 193.
Joanna Mary, 193.
Job, 193.
Joel, 58, 60.
John, (First) 40-112.
John, (Second) 99-113-114.
John, (Third) 114-118.
John, 16, 16, 16, 71, 77, 96, 120, 165-167, 166, 167, 172, 173.
John Rev., 10-194, 61-62.
John B., 99, 150.
John Bellenger Dr., 140.
John C., 192.
John, (Carpenter) 133-169.
John F., 120, 152.
John Francis, 47.
John F. Rev., 49.
John G., 136.
John H., 55, 154-155.
John Jairus, 62.
John K., 83.
John M., 137, 151, 159-160, 191-192.
John N., 156.
John R., 123, 124.
John Taylor, 76.
John Thomas, 48.
John V., 189.
John W., 72, 107-108, 160.
Jonas, 48, 187.
Jonathan, 45, 48, 182-194.
Joseph, 43-64, 47, 65, 71-73, 74, 104-107, 157, 160, 174-175.
Joseph B., 124.
Joseph C., 125-126, 161.
Joseph H., 76, 160.
Joseph L., 47, 73.
Joseph M., 73, 78.
Joseph S. Dr., 118-120.
Joseph S. W., 159-161.
Josephus, 165-166.
Joshua, 90-109.
Joshua H., 71-72, 73.
Joshua W., 49, 159.
Josiah, 16, 80-81.
Josiah F., 125-126.
Julia, 48, 55.
Julia A., 69, 155, 161 164, 165, 192.
Julia F., 56, 120, 126.
Julia G., 81.
Julia L., 83.
Julia S., 144.
Julia W., 70, 143.
Juliette, 95.
Juniah, 102, 103.

K.

Kate, 116.
Kate C., 83.
Keturah, 186.
Keziah, 134, 159, 174.

L.

Lafayette, 97.
Laura A., 191.
Laura C., 124.
Laura L., 83.
Laurinda, 190.
Lavinia, 117.
Lebbeus, 134-135, 136.
Lemuel, 78, 166.
Levi, 153-154.
Levi A., 154-155.
Levi N., 151.
Lewis, 67-68-92, 70, 80, 97, 105, 106, 116.
Lewis Kelsey, 59.
Lewis S., 138-143.
Lillis, 171.
Linus, 114-121.
Linus C., 121.
Lione, 95.
Livia, 93.
Lois, 71.
Lois Caroline, 54.
Louis F., 192.
Louisa, 74, 120, 164, 192.
Louisa C., 120.
Louisa M., 190.
Lovina, 153.
Lucetta, 160.
Lucian, 93.
Lucinda, 116.
Lucinda A., 55.
Lucius, 86.
Lucy, 58, 80, 187.
Lucy A., 110.
Luther Rev., 157-158.
Lydia, 63, 65, 67, 68, 74, 92, 97, 98-122, 115, 122, 123, 165.
Lydia Ann, 46, 99, 106.
Lydia C., 126.
Lydia Grace, 70.

M.

Mahetabel, 54.
Malinda, 166.
Marcus D., 115.
Margaret, 46, 55, 159.
Margaret A., 125.
Margaret C., 78.
Margaret E., 77, 160.
Margaret P., 75.
Margaretta, 117.
Maria, 72, 80, 106, 157, 162.
Maria E., 108.
Maria L., 57, 73, 117.
Marian, 152, 167.
Marianna, 83.
Marietta, 126.
Martha, 74, 93, 168, 182-183, 185, 190.
Martha A., 98, 160.
Martha B., 143.
Marvin, 171.
Mary, 19-33, 20-33-34, 47, 58, 58, 60, 61, 65, 67, 71, 74, 79, 82, 85, 87, 88, 95, 113, 116, 117, 122, 136, 143, 144, 148, 150, 153, 157, 159, 162, 164, 166, 167, 172, 173, 177, 182, 185, 188, 191, 193.
Mary A., 83, 164, 165.
Mary Amelia, 63.
Mary Ann, 47, 49, 96, 125.
Mary Ann C., 99, 151.
Mary Antoinette, 56.
Mary B., 139.
Mary C., 190, 192.
Mary Calhoun, 56.
Mary Caroline, 111, 192.
Mary D., 77.
Mary E., 59, 73, 78, 82, 83, 94, 97, 110, 116, 126, 158, 160, 162, 189.
Mary Frances, 55, 61.
Mary H., 93.
Mary Isabella, 75.
Mary Jane, 75, 77, 98.
Mary K., 57-81.
Mary Lisdon, 115.
Mary Louisa, 62, 81.
Mary M., 91-183.
Mary S., 158.
Mary T., 117.
Mary V., 98.
Mary W., 76, 190.
Matilda A., 55.
Matilda W., 126.
Matthew, 91-98, 92-97, 169, 170-171.
Matthias, 64-65, 74, 109-110.
Matthias M., 68-69, 70.
Mehetabel G., 137.
Mercy, 33-34.
Millard, 167.
Millard F., 98.
Milton Coles, 70.
Mima, 118.
Minnie Elizabeth, 62.
Mira, 77.
Moranda, 97.
Morean, 63.
Moses, 43, 50, 52, 54-55, 61-62, 65-76, 76, 77, 77.
Moses W., 57.

N.

Nancy, 45, 46, 67-115, 71, 123, 159.
Naomi, 172, 187.
Nathan A., 156.
Nathaniel, 50, 90-91, 92, 109.
Nathaniel H., 111.
Nathaniel J., 61-62.
Nathaniel R., 98-99-122.
Necoda, 169.
Norton, 150.

O.

Oceana, 158.
Oliver, 162, 165.
Orin C., 76.
Orley, 106, 107.
Oscar, 124.

P.

Pamelia, 160.
Parker, 154-155.
Parker K., 155.
Parmenas, 91-92, 94-95, 134-162.
Parmenas C., 164.
Patty, 187-193.
Perry, 166.
Phebe, 45, 58, 80, 102, 105, 106, 109, 113, 120, 122, 124, 136, 153, 163, 165, 166, 167, 172, 174.
Phebe A., 124, 151.
Phebe J., 121.
Phebe M., 81, 86.
Phebe Pierson, 57.
Phebe T., 138.
Philemon, 86.
Philemon C., 87.
Philetta, 80.
Philetta C., 56.
Pierson Gardner, 83.
Polly, 105, 106.
Polly R., 123.

R.

Rachel, 64, 66, 68, 136, 158, 173.
Ralph, 13.
Ranford, 171.
Rebecca, 84, 182-183, 186, 193.
Reuel, 151.
Reuben, 92-98-122.
Reuben N., 99.
Reuben W., 125-126.
Rhoda, 58, 122, 153.
Rhoda J., 157.
Rhoda Maria, 170.
Rhoda Matilda, 60.
Richard, 46, 166.
Richard W., 73.
Robert, 13, 46, 110-190, 111, 193.
Robert H., 57, 111.
Robert H. C., 120.
Robert S., 144.
Robert W., 46.
Rodney Augustus, 164.
Rosa, 162.
Rosa G., 120.
Rufus, 153-157.
Rufus E., 158.
Rufus K., 155.
Rufus W., 157.
Ruth, 150, 154.

S.

Sally, 105, 105.
Sally M., 151, 188.
Samuel, 15, 16, 17, 45, 48, 156, 170, 176, 186.
Samuel 1st, 84-179-181.
Samuel 2d, 182-185.
Samuel 3d, 187.
Samuel 4th, 47-187-189.
Samuel 5th, 189-190.
Samuel (of Guilford.), 131-176.
Samuel B., 143.
Samuel C., 81, 117.
Samuel C. T., 154-155.
Samuel D., 97.
Samuel F., 172.
Samuel H., 124.
Samuel I., 115.
Samuel J., 161.
Samuel M., 58, 115, 116-117.
Samuel O., 124.
Samuel S., 191.
Samuel T., 123-124.
Samuel U., 117-172.
Samuel W., 190.
Sarah, 43, 45, 46, 47, 50, 61, 68, 74, 79, 84, 86, 119, 122, 135, 148, 149, 150, 153, 163, 165, 167, 176, 191, 192.
Sarah A., 62, 74, 80, 117, 137, 162, 166, 172.
Sarah A. M., 192.
Sarah B., 154.
Sarah C., 110-190, 138, 191.
Sarah Davis, 61.
Sarah E., 49, 59, 99, 126, 161, 190.
Sarah Estella, 48.
Sarah F., 160.
Sarah Jane, 56, 70.
Sarah L., 75, 124.
Sarah Maria, 171, 188.
Sarah Matilda, 56, 111.
Sears D., 67.
Sebra, 93-95.
Selah, 95.
Seth Williston, 93.
Silas, 90-99, 153, 154-157, 158-159, 160.
Silas B., 161.
Silas F., 157-158.
Silas N., 156.
Silas W., 115, 160.
Solomon Christie, 55.
Sophia Irere, 191.
Stephen, 90, 92-93, 101, 102, 104, 105-106, 107, 115, 136, 137, 163-165, 166.
Stephen Rev., 52-53.
Stephen (the Cooper), 40-90.
Stephen (of Guilford), 20-34-129-131.
Stephen (of Mendham), 133-134.
Stephen B., 148-151.
Stephen B. Dr., 151-152.
Stephen D., 56.
Stephen G. Rev., 120-121.
Stephen H., 55-56, 57, 115, 124.
Stephen J., 99.
Stephen L., 93.
Stephen W., 110.
Susan, 85, 97, 167.
Susan B., 139, 143.
Susan C., 172.
Susan H., 138.
Susannah, 140, 182-184.

T.

Thaddeus, 92, 156.
Thaddeus Dr., 149.
Thaddeus B., 151.
Thaddeus Rev., 20-134-148.
Thaddeus S., 105-107.
Theodore, 81, 140.
Theodore H., 87.
Theodore L., 191.
Theresa Matilda, 189.
Theron S., 124.
Thomas, 17, 43-44, 45, 47-48, 49, 150.
Thomas A., 154-155.
Thomas B., 17.
Thomas C., 60, 75-76.
Thomas M., 159-160.
Thomas S., 125.
Thomas V., 160.
Timothy, 11, 15, 133-174.

U.

Ucal, 134-168.
Uzal, 114-116.

V.

Valeria, 71.
Viaun, 166.
Viner V., 115.
Virginia W., 126.

W.

Wallace, 82.
Walter, 87.
Walter Howel, 82.
Walter Z., 124.
Willard, 95.
William, 12, 17, 49, 60, 66-109, 69-70, 74, 86-88, 87, 88, 93, 94-95, 143, 149, 159, 160, 173.
William Rev., 137.
William A., 82, 189.
William A. Rev., 139-144.
William B., 110-111, 123, 138, 188-189.
William C., 158.
William Henry, 16, 111, 116.
William H. C., 190.
William H. H., 97.
William J., 70, 75.
William L., 137.
William M., 57, 188.
William M. F., 62.
William P., 93.
William R., 81, 158.
William S., 76.
William W., 156, 157-158.
William Y., 68.
Willis Gorman, 189.

Z.

Zebina, 98-99, 122-123, 124.
Ziba, 163.
Zilpha, 188.
Zophar Baldwin, 74-75.

Part II. Christian Names of persons other than Dodd (or Dod.)

Ackerman.
Castina, 49.
Adams.
Henry Orlando, 93.
Adkins.
Elinor, 159.
Albers.
Hance or Hans, 181.
Alexander.
Samuel, 154.
Allen.
Abner W., 76.
Daniel, 102.
Stephen Oney, 101.
Alling.
Samuel, 42.
Sarah, 42.
Andruss.
Mary K., 110.
Stephen H., 110.
Arent.
Dr. Jacob, 133.
Armstrong.
Rev. Dr. Amzi, 141-193.
Amzi, 193.
Jane, 193.
Atwater.
Lucy, 96.
Axtell.
Hannah, 153. 157.
Jemima, 162.
Nathan, 162.
William H., M. D., 153-154.
Aymar.
Charles Edwin, 192.

Babbit.
Lydia H., 76.
Phebe, 165.
Bacon.
Sophia, 123.
Baldwin.
Abby, 123.
Caleb, 116, 135.
David, 43.
Eliza Y., 190.
Elizabeth, 68.
Emeline, 56.
Eunice, 58, 74, 92.
Fannie, 55.
Ichabod, 50.
John J., 122-123.
Jonathan, 79.
Joseph, 123, 184.
Lucy, 109.
Mary, 121, 135.
Matilda, 59.
Matthias, 50.
Moses, 184.
Phebe, 81, 148.
Rachel, 150.
Reuben, 123.
Rhoda, 110.
Sarah, 123, 187.
Squire, 79.
Susannah, 184.
Ball.
Abner, 165.
Daniel, 182.
Edward, 147.
Hannah, 182.
Jonathan, 182.
Joseph, 84.
Rebecca, 182.
Samuel, 182.
Thomas, 133.
Ballard.
Aaron E., 74.
Barge.
Elizabeth, 158.
Barker.
Joseph, 102.
Barnard.
Elisha W., 46.
Barnes.
Mary Ann, 63.
Barton.
Martha Ann, 111.
Bates.
Mary, 85.
Phebe, 138.
William, 85.
Batterson.
Joseph, 84-88.
Bayard.
Caroline S., 143.
Hon. Samuel, 143.
Beach.
Ellen D., 82.
Beale.
Elizabeth, 160.
Beam.
Hassel H., 46.
Beckwith.
Rhoda, 164.
Bedell.
Susan, 111.
Beebe.
Charles, 93.
Belknap.
Mira Elizabeth, 77.
Bennet.
Deborah Jane, 192.
Benton.
Hannah, 176.
Berry.
Catharine, 47.
Bigelow.
Mary, 188.
Mary D., 190.
Blatchley.
Aaron, 30-34-42.
Mary, 131.
Bliss.
George R., 159-161.
Blodgett.
Loraine, 106.
Bloodgood.
Emma, 70.
Bogart.
Rachel F., 55.
Bonte.
Nancy, 159.
Boram.
William, 46.
Bradford.
Abner, 150.
Ann Maria, 72.
Eli, 150.
Margaret, 150.
Bradley.
Lieut. Stephen, 132.
Briggs.
Margaret, 93.
Brightman.
Ruth, 95.
Britten.
Benjamin, 188.
Brown.
David, 139.
Deborah, 134.
Isabel, 154.
John, 40.
Phebe, 40.
Rhoda C., 138.
William, 134-135.
William Col., 138.
Brower.
Emeline, 81.
Samuel A., 120.
Bruen.
Jabez, 44.
Buckingham.
Lucinda, 150.
Buttz.
Daniel, 143.
Burgis.
——, 132.
John, 176.
Thomas, 176.
Burnet.
William, 84-88.

Cadmus.
Cornelia, 187.
Calhoun.
Rebecca Ann, 56.
Campbell.
Ira, 58.
Lydia, 100.
Peter, 116.
Canfield.
Benjamin O., 120.
Betsey, 191.
Catharine, 59.
Joseph, 171.
Polly, 82.
Sally Ann, 171.
Sarah E., 59.
Carhuff.
Elinor, 126.
Carle.
Eliza, 70.
Carlock.
Delph, 173.
Henry, 172.
Carpenter.
Henry, 71.
Carter.
Martha, 183.
Cary.
Daniel, 135.
Joel, 135.
Chandler.
Albert, 113.
Andrew K., 113.
Calvin, 113.
Caroline, 113.
Conger, 113.
David, 113.
David D., 113.
Elizabeth, 113.
Evi, 113.
Francis, 113.
John, 113.
Joseph, 113.
Julia, 113.
Marcus, 113.
Martha, 113.
Mary, 113.
Nathaniel, 113.
Robert A., 125.
Sarah T., 113.
Susan, 113.
Zenas, 113.
Christy.
Kate Priscilla, 155.
Clark.
Nancy M., 74.
Climo.
Arthur, 81.
Cleveland.
Juliette, 62.
Cochran.
Jane, 75.
Coggeswell or Cogswell.
Sophia, 188.
Collens.
Catharine, 120.
Joseph, 79.
Sarah C., 73.
Commicle.
John, 154.
Condit.
Abial M., 173.
Abigail, 109.
Amzi, 100.
Asenath, 100.
Cheveril, 115-117.
Daniel, 91-182, 153.
Daniel D., 121.
David, 183.
David W., 100.
Elizabeth, 78.
Emeline, 100.
Enoch, 100.
Eunice, 100.
Hannah, 79, 100.
Hannah M., 117.
Ira, 81.
Japhia, 99.
Jemima, 117.
Joel, 171.
John, 79, 91, 100, 183.
John Dr., 183.
Jonas, 148.
Jonathan, 183.
Joseph S., 100.
Lydia, 100.
Mary, 115, 183.
Mary W., 170.
Matthew, 91.
Nancy, 100.
Peter, 183.
Reuben, 99.
Ruth, 91.
Samuel, 117, 183-67.
Samuel Sen'r, 182.
Samuel W., 170.
Silas Hon., 182.
Silas D., 100.
Simon, 100.
Conger.
Rachel, 113.
Conklin.
Sarah Ann, 192.
Cook.
Ebenezer, 134.
Jabez, 80.
Couman.
Lydia, 96.
Covel.
Ann Eliza, 76.
Coy.
John, 159.
Crabbe.
Mary Ann, 72.
Cramer.
Mary, 134.
Crane.
Abby, 61.
Caleb S., 170.
David, 112.
David D., 74.
Deborah, 70.

Elihu, 112.
Eveline, 99.
Ezekiel, 52-123.
Gamaliel, 92.
Jane, 92.
Jason, 57.
Jasper, Jr., 112.
Job, 112.
Jonathan, 112.
Joseph, 112.
Julia, 54.
Lois, 52.
Matthias, 112.
Philetta, 57.
Samuel, 65.
Simeon, 92.
Crans.
Fernando, 68.
Crew.
John T., 190.
Crilley.
Elizabeth C., 62.
Cunningham.
Robert S., 151.
Curtis.
Anna B., 86.

Darling.
Augusta, 81.
Davey.
Edmund H., 58.
Davis.
Anne, 80.
Caleb S., 63.
Sally, 60.
Thomas, 42.
Thomas C., 82.
Day.
Jeremy, 135.
Robert Patton, 76.
Dean.
Elizabeth, 113.
Harriet, 113.
Hiram, 113.
John, 113.
Linas, 113.
Mary, 113.
Phebe, 113.
Debo.
Theodore, 46.
Denniston.
Anthony, 113.
David, 113.
George, 113.
Joseph, 113.
Mary, 113.
Nathaniel, 113.
Robert Hon., 113.
Dewitt.
Phebe, 165.
Rosa A., 191.
Dilley.
Thomas, 153.
Doty.
Nancy Maria, 126.
Douglass.
William B., 67.
Dow.
Frances, 113.
Downs.
Georgiana, 82.
Duncan.
Mary A., 108.
Dunham.
John, 68.
Durban.
Christina, 155.
Edward, 154.
Edward S., 154.
Frances, 154.
John, 154.
Levi S., 154.

Eagles.
John, 45.
Early.
Cornelia, 61.
William, 70.
Edo.
Mary, 45-47.
Edwards.
Dennis P., 67.
Elam.
Frances W., 111.
Ellis.
Faances W., 77.
English.
James, 138.
Evarts.
Mary, 176.
Exley.
Thomas, 58.

Fairchild.
Ann M., 59.
Samuel, 186.
Faulkner.
Charles R., 191.
Fisher.
Ludwick, 159-161.
Lydia, 152.
Flenniken.
Ruth, 149.
Follet.
Hiram, 60.
Force.
Joseph, 74.
Fountain.
Moses, 102.
Fowler.
——, 20-34.
Anna, 131-132.
Benjamin, 54.
Elizabeth, 55.
Fox.
Sarah, 107.
Frame.
Jane Amelia, 120.
William, 120.
Francis.
Emma L., 83.
Frazee.
Francis, 168.
William, 168.
Freeman.
Charity, 152.
George W., 117.
Phebe, 116.
Samuel, 116.
Timothy, 43.
French.
Jonathan B., 61.

Gardner.
Jesse, 100.
Moses, 100.
Garish.
Samuel, 47.
Garrabrant.
Catharine, 67.
Gilham.
S. W., 171.
Gould.
Hannah, 137.
Joseph, 137.
Mehetabel, 136.
William Gen'l, 137.
Gray.
Alfred W., Dr., 71.
Grear.
Mary, 155.
Green.
J. W., 143.
Greig.
Achsah, 113.
Catharine, 113.
James, 113.
Melissa, 113.
Grennell.
Anne, 105.
Griffin.
William, 190.
Grocer.
Maria D., 120.
Stephen Rev., 120.
Gurney.
Philip, 46.

Haight.
Reuben C., 106.
Haines.
Ex-Gov. Daniel, 112.
Hall.
William, 137, 191.
Hallam.
Mary, 48.
Halloway.
Mary, 156.
Halsted.
Enos J., 121.
Letitia, 124.
Handley.
William, 48.
Harrington.
Ann Elizabeth, 191.
Joanna S., 191.
John, 191.
Louisa, 191.
Mary, 191.
Harrison.
Abigail, 114.
Albert, 100.
Amos, 169.
Amzi, 97.
Ann, 57.
Ann L., 191.
Betsey, 58.
Elizabeth, 82-121.
Ichabod, 100, 109-121.
Jabez, 84.
Jane E., 144.
Jemima, 169.
John, 90.
Joseph, 122-170.
Martha, 49, 185.
Mary, 84, 113, 173, 183.
Nathaniel, 92.
Phebe, 90-121.
Richard Sergeant, 183.
Samuel, 183.
Sarah, 122, 172.
Sarah M., 83.
Stephen, 109.
Tamar, 170.
Hart.
Mary Ann, 152.
Hartford.
Reuben Frederick, 191.
Hathaway.
Jemima, 157.
Haviland.
Francis, 46.
Hays.
Sarah, 48.
Hedden.
David, 184.
Ebenezer, 184.
Edward, 184.
Elijah, 183.
Isaac, 184.
Israel, 184.
James, 184.
Jonathan, 183.
Joseph, Sen'r, 183.
Joseph, 184.
Martha, 184.
Moses, 184.
Rebekah, 183.
Sarah, 184.
William, 184.
Heimer.
Mary Ann, 72.
Herdman.
Sally, 172.
Herrick.
Harman, 113.
Hewitt.
John, 45.
Hill.
Ann, 140.
Hinkman.
Polly, 92-93.
Hinman.
Elizabeth, 187.
Jonas, 187.
Hitchcock.
Julia B., 78.
Hoe.
Rachel, 57.
Hoeyman.
Angeline, 124.
Homan.
Abigail, 168.
J. C., 134-168.
Sarah Ann, 99.
Hood.
Jonathan A., 190.
Hopler.
Ann, 85.
Hoskins.
John L., 164.
Hubbard.
Esther, 143.
Hughes.
Issachar, 187.
Hunt.
Ebenezer, 103.
Henderson, 101.
Sylvester, 46.
Willeston, 104.

Ingham.
Hon. Samuel D., 133.
Inslee.
William R., 137.

Jacobus.
Annie, 46.
James, 48.
James, Jr., 49.
Sarah, 48.
James.
Mary or Polly, 80.
Jaques.
Susan E., 70.
Jennings.
Horace N., 69.
Susan, 160.
Jewell.
Mary P., 75.
Samuel, 79.
Johnson.
——, 184.
Jonathan, 153.
Louis, 153.
Thomas, 112.
William Deacon, 132.
Jones.
Elizabeth, 137.

Harriet N., 189.
Jane, 184.
Sarah Jane, 155.

Kanouse.
John G., Rev., 85.
Keeler.
Coleman J., 72.
Kellog.
Emily, 155.
Kent.
Abigail, 174.
Jacob, 174.
Jane, 174.
Keziah, 174.
Lucinda, 174.
Margaret, 174.
Nancy, 174.
Simon, 174.
Kilburn.
Daniel J., 172.
Hannah L., 121.
Isaac B., 78.
Thomas D., 121.
King.
Aury, 50-58.
Charles A., 72.
Henry, 53.
Isaac, 190.
Mary, 58.
Mary Ann, 83.
Lewis, 85.
Kingsland.
Mary, 55.
Kinnear.
Jane, 155.

Lampson.
Eleazer, 112.
Elizabeth, 112.
Langhron or Langhorn
Rev. Joshua, 164.
Langston.
Edmund, 165.
Latham.
Mary, 59.
Law.
Abigail Ann. 53.
Leber.
Henry, 96.
Lee.
Samuel, 105.
Leonard.
Catharine, 116.
Catharine Ann, 87.
Phebe, 157.
Lewis.
Adeline, 72.
Benjamin, 105.
Liddell.
John, 45.
Light.
Lodowick, 105.
Orley, 104.
Lindsley.
Hannah, 153.
Jemima, 101.
Mary, 64.
Linford.
Rebecca, 49.
Littell.
——, 86.
Lloyd.
Mary, 55.
Long.
Elizabeth F., 49.
Longstreet.
Emma M. F., 130.
Loveridge.
William, 135.
Low.
Cornelius, 194.
Luelten.
Lemuel, 149.
William, 149.
Lynde.
William A., 71.
Lyon.
David, 171.
Sally, 171.

Macomber.
Eliza, 61.
Maher.
James, 48.
Mallery.
Isaac, 93.
Marr.
Thomas, 74.
Martin.
Charlotte, 98.
Jane Caroline, 98.
George P., 138.
Matthews.
Isaac, 172.
Maxon.
Hannah, 44.
McCollum.
Hester, 152.
McClinnathan.
Allan, 149.
McCracken.
James, 82.
McFarland.
Cephas D., 149.
John, 149.
Ruth, 149-162.
William S., 149.
McGray.
Augusta, 164.
Augustus, 164.
Mary E., 164.
Samuel, 164.
McIntosh.
Elizabeth, 143.
McKnight.
Hannah, 156.
Mead.
Jacob K., 80, 187-193.
John, 84.
Theodore, 193.
Meeker.
Elias, 123.
Mesusan.
Adoline, 160.
Miller.
Jemima, 97.
Phebe, 100.
Sylvester B., 138.
Millikin.
John, 149.
Mingis.
John, 45.
Minor.
Rev. John, 139.
Minton.
——, 135.
Mitchell.
Aaron P., 69.
Winthrop D., 69.
Moore.
Edwin J., 190.
James P., 151.
Nancy, 151.
Morehouse.
Betsey, 107.
Esther E., 77.
Morris.
David, M. D., 148.
Samuel, 122.
Mulford.
Adeline R., 83.
Munn.
Amos, 99-100.
Bethuel, 64, 100.
Hannah, 100.
Jemima, 100.
Phebe, 58-100.
Sarah, 65.
Silas, 100.
Smith, 100.
Munson.
Philenia, 165.

Newcombe.
Sarah, 44.
Newkirk.
Eliza, 161.
Nancy, 161.
Norris.
Betsey, 175.
John, 165.
Nowland.
Mahala, 151.
Nutman.
Hannah, 194.
John Rev., 194.
Sarah, 193.

Oakes.
Joseph K., 75.
Ogden.
Aaron Ex-Gov., 145.
David, 112-170.
John, 112.
Josiah, 112.
Lydia, 46.
Mary, 170.
Robert, 112.
Swaine, 112-170.
Thomas, 170.
Osborne.
Charles S., 68.
Elias, 80.
Jacob,* 78.
Martha, 173.
Mary, 77.

Parker.
Julianna, 154.
Patchen.
John, 94.
Lucy, 95.
Pearce or Pierce.
Sarah, 87.
Sarah Elizabeth, 83.
Sally Fenner, 60.
Peck.
Hardy, 107.
John, 113.
John, Judge, 101.
Joseph, 113.
Joseph, Deacon, 101.
Peter, Deacon, 113.
Ruth, 101.
Stephen, 113.
Peet.
Susan Elizabeth, 81.
Peffers.
Amy, 170.
Perkins.
Phebe, 44.
Perrine.
Humphry M., Bev., 53.
Perry.
Abigail, 174.
Cornelia, 100.
John, 100.
Pierson.
Albert, 193.
Calvin D., 117.
Charles L., 68.
Elihu, 53.
Elizabeth, 121.
Enos, 100.
Louisa, 172.
Mary, 185.
Phebe, 53, 100.
Sarah, 109.
Theodore, 111.
Pitt.
Jesse B., 120.
Poland.
Nancy, 159.
Pomeroy.
Mrs. Mary, 157.
Porter.
Abby, 115.
Presher.
Celesta D., 93.
Price.
Frank H. 83.
Pugsley.
Eliza, 97.

Quackenboss.
Augustus V., 163.
Elizabeth Maria, 163.
Jane A., 163.

Randall.
Rebekah, 193.
Randolph.
Hugh F., 119.
Range.
——Miss, 98.
Betsey, 123.
John, 52-123.
Read.
Maria Wiser, 62.
Retty.
Robert, 94.
Reston.
Robert, 86.
Reynolds.
James, 65.
Rice.
Lucy, 92.
Riggs.
Elizabeth, 133.
Hannah, 157.
Joseph, 133, 148.
Richard, 96.
Samuel, 133.
Riker.
Catharine, 97.
David, 174.
Mary, 92-93.
Rion or Ryan.
Mary, 166.
Sarah, 166.
Robb.
Rhoda, 158.

* This name was by mistake given as *Joseph*, and was so printed in the text.

Roberts.
Elijah, 100.
Robbins.
Levi, 55.
Royal, 61.
Robinson.
Henry, 191.
Peter, 139.
Rogers.
Joseph, 118.
Rowe.
Conrad, 172.
Harriet, 69.
Ruckman.
Margaret, 158.
Runyon.
Clark, 190.
David C., 68.
Rupe.
Mary Ann, 60.
Rutan.
William D., 83.

Sanders.
Asa, 163.
Ayres, 162.
Cyrus, 134.
Ephraim, 134.
Sandford.
John, 154.
Joseph, 54.
Sarah B., 73.
Savage.
Hannah, 176.
Sayre.
Mary, 110, 113.
Sayres.
Jane, 126.
Ruth Mrs., 158.
Scisco.
Eliza, 123.
Scoby.
Benniah, 94.
Scott.
Joseph, 85.
William, 85.
Scudder.
Enoch, 159-161.
Seaman.
Maria D., 48.
Sergeant.
Jonathan, 194.
Seward.
Eliza J., 72.
Shaw.
Eliza, 121.
Richard, 86.
Shear.
Cornelia, 167.
Shepherd.
Emma, 167.
Lucinda, 167.
Sherman.
Lora, 110.
Simmons.
Benjamin, 191.
Simpson.
Euphemia, 56.
Sinkey.
Sarah Ann, 152.
Sloper.
Mary, 47.
Smith.
Daniel, 165.
Eunice, 45.
Hannah, 99, 106.
Jane, 49, 63, 114.
Joseph, 114.
Julia A., 161.
Samuel, 186.
Sarah Mrs., 183.
Susan, 105.
Southard.
Samuel L., Hon., 141.
Soverell.
Isaac, 186.
Spear.
Euphemia, 56.
Susan, 98.
Thomas S., 111.
Squier.
Abby, 138.
Elizabeth, 136.
John, 136.
Mary, 136.
Samuel, 138.
Squire.
Ezra Dr., 138.
John, Jr., 75.
Nancy, 60, 138.
Phebe, 138.
Steele.
Lot Chester, 171.
Stevens.
Edwin A., 143.
John, 131.
Mary, 131.
Thomas, 131.
Stewart.
Mortimer, 49.
Stiles.
Malvinah, 87.
Stockdale.
Mary, 149.
Stockton.
Catharine E., 141.
Richard, 143.
Storr.
Catharine, 125.
Stoutenburg.
Robert, 83.
Strain.
William, 159-161.
Straus.
Simon Dr., 149.
Straght.
Amzi L., 153.
John E., 154.
John L., 153.
Laurence, 153.
Stryker.
John W., 192.
Stump.
Frank, 87.
Suttiff.
Susan, 188.
Sugdan.
Abraham, 139.
Swaine.
Abigail, 112.
Christina, 112.
Elizabeth, 112.
Joanna, 112.
Samuel Lieut., 112.
Sarah, 112.
Swan.
Catharine, 158.

Tanner.
Henry Clay, 192.
Topping.
Sophia, 75.
Taylor.
Charles M., 99.
Emma L., 86.
Mary, 76.
Phebe L., 189.
Thell.
Dorothy Matilda, 94.
Thomas.
Marquis D., 63.
Thompson.
Mary, 88.
Thurston.
Hartwell, 105.
Hubbard, 105.
Tompkins.
Aaron, 170.
Amos, 45.
Ezra, 170.
Todd.
Jane, 163.
John, 163.
Tracy.
John P., 192.
Tucker.
Smith, 99.
Tuttle.
Oliver, 71.
Elizabeth, 153.
Turner.
George, 72.
Tyler.
Ida, 191.

Vail.
Henry, 116.
Stephen, 140.

Vandamark.
Beniah Monday, 105.
Vandugne.
Rachel, 86.
Van Houten.
Rachel, 46.
Lewis, 58.
Van Kirk.
Phebe, 47.
Van Orden.
Isaac L., 124.
Sarah E., 124.
Van Riper.
Maria, 46.
Varick.
Hester, 123.
Vaughn.
Eunice, 157.
Hannah, 156.
Vincent.
Nancy, 45.
Voorhies.
Belinda, 55.

Wade.
Abby, 138.
Wallace.
Edward, 69.
Walsh.
Mary, 113.
Walter.
Charlotte, 191.
Ward.
Abiathar, 45.
Bethuel, 111.
Caroline, 111.
Eleazer D., Dr., 80.
Elihu, 113.
Eliza, 92.
Emma, 171.
Esther, 80.
Jacob, 53.
John D., 136-138.
John Sergeant, 183.
Jonas, 184.
Joseph C., 171.
Joseph S., 187.
Josiah, 172.
Jotham, 45.
Lebbeus B., 136.
Leumen, 177.
Lydia, 45, 125.
Mary, 183.
Nathaniel, 112, 172.
Richard, 100.
Robert, 45.
Samuel, 90.
Samuel L., 125.
Samuel S., 136.
Sarah Elizabeth, 190.
Sarah Maria, 126.
Silas, 136.
William J., 125.
Zebina, 40.
Wardley.
Mary Jane, 87.
Washburn.
Susan C., 115.
West.
Stephen G., 58.
Wheeler.
Mary, 32-132.
Whelpley.
Edward W., 119.
William A., 119.
White.
Andrew, 103.
Clarissa, 102.
Frances, 46.
Giles, 177.
Sarah, 108, 177.
Wilcox.
Elias, 79.
Jane, 107.
Sally Ann, 106.
Williams.
Aaron, 65-173.
Abraham, 172.
Amanda, 172.
Amanda Melvina, 125.
Amos, 194.
Daniel, 100, 172.
Elias, 45.
Elijah, 173.
Hetty, 173.
Hiram, 173.
Isaac, 173.
James, 90.
Jemima, 50.
Joel, 79.
Jonathan, 183.
Lois, 85.
Mahlon, 173.
Nathan, 90.
Rebekah, 90.
Samuel, 100.
Sarah, 64.
Thomas, 183.
Timothy, 183.
Zebina, 125.
Wines.
Sarah Ann, 166.
Stephen, 166.
Winters.
Catharine, 167.
Mary, 167.
Wirke or Wyrick.
Eliza, 167.
Wood.
Alexander, 162.
Catharine, 71.
Eliza, 71-73.
Francis, 136.
Josiah Rev., 162.
William D., 162.
Wright.
Obed, 135.
Patience, 162.

#623